

# Europäisches Patentamt European Patent Office Office européen des brevets



(11) **EP 1 327 680 A1** 

(12)

# **EUROPEAN PATENT APPLICATION**

published in accordance with Art. 158(3) EPC

(43) Date of publication: 16.07.2003 Bulletin 2003/29

(21) Application number: 01978851.2

(22) Date of filing: 22.10.2001

(51) Int Cl.<sup>7</sup>: **C12N 15/09**, C12N 15/62, C07K 16/28, A61K 39/395

(86) International application number: **PCT/JP01/09259** 

(87) International publication number: WO 02/033072 (25.04.2002 Gazette 2002/17)

(84) Designated Contracting States:

AT BE CH CY DE DK ES FI FR GB GR IE IT LI LU MC NL PT SE TR

Designated Extension States:

AL LT LV MK RO SI

(30) Priority: **20.10.2000 JP 2000321821** 

17.04.2001 WOPCT/JP01/03288 12.09.2001 JP 2001277314

(71) Applicant: CHUGAI SEIYAKU KABUSHIKI

KAISHA

Tokyo, 115-8543 (JP)

(72) Inventors:

TSUCHIYA, Masayuki,
 c/o CHUGAI SEIYAKU K.K.
 Gotemba-shi, Shizuoka 412-8513 (JP)

 OHTOMO, Toshihiko, c/o CHUGAI SEIYAKU K.K. Gotemba-shi, Shizuoka 412-8513 (JP)

 YABUTA, Naohiro, c/o CHUGAI SEIYAKU K.K. Niihari-gun, Ibaraki 300-4101 (JP)

 TSUNODA, Hiroyuki, c/o CHUGAI SEIYAKU K.K. Niihari-gun, Ibaraki 300-4101 (JP)

 ORITA, Tetsuro, c/o CHUGAI SEIYAKU K.K. Niihari-gun, Ibaraki 300-4101 (JP)

(74) Representative: HOFFMANN - EITLE

Patent- und Rechtsanwälte Arabellastrasse 4 81925 München (DE)

# (54) **DEGRADED TPO AGONIST ANTIBODY**

(57) The invention relates to a modified antibody which contains two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions of monoclonal antibody and can transduce a signal into cells by crosslinking TPO receptor to thereby exert TPO agonist action. The modified antibody can be used as a TPO signal transduction

agonist and, therefore, useful as a preventive and/or remedy for various diseases such as platelet-reduction-related blood diseases, thrombopenia following chemotherapy for cancer or leukemia, etc.

#### Description

#### **TECHNICAL FIELD**

[0001] This invention relates to modified antibodies containing two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions of an antibody which show TPO agonist activity by crosslinking TPO receptor. The modified antibodies have TPO agonist activity of transducing a signal into cells by crosslinking TPO receptor and are useful as a medicine for various purposes.

#### BACKGROUND ART

10

30

35

40

50

55

[0002] Thrombopoietin (TPO) is a platelet production regulation factor found in 1994 and is known to be composed of a glycoprotein having a molecular weight of 70-80 thousands produced mainly in liver. Thrombopoietin is a cytokine which in bone marrow promotes platelet precursor cells to survive, proliferate, differentiate and mature, namely promotes megakaryocytes to differentiate and proliferate. Thrombopoietin (TPO) receptor was identified earlier than TPO as c-Mpl, a receptor of a specific factor to regulate platelet production (M. Souyri et al., Cell 63: 1137 (1990)). It was reported that c-Mpl is distributed mainly in platelet precursor cells, megakayocytes and platelet cells and that the suppression of c-Mpl expression inhibits selectively megakaryocyte formation (M. Methia et al., Blood 82: 1395 (1993)}. It was reported that the ligand to c-Mpl is TPO based on the results of proliferation assay of cells specific to c-Mpl ligand and purification of the ligand using c-Mpl (F. de Sauvage et al., Nature 369: 533 (1994); TD. Bartley et al., Cell 77: 1117 (1994)). At present Mpl is called TPO receptor. Therefore TPO and TPO receptor agonists have been expected to work as a therapeutic agent for thrombocytopenia, for example, as a medicine alleviating thrombocytopenia caused by bone marrow inhibition or bone marrow resection therapy for cancer patients.

[0003] On the other hand modified antibodies, especially antibodies with lowered molecular size, for example, single chain Fvs were developed to improve permeability into tissues and tumors by lowering molecular size and to produce by a recombinant method. Recently the dimers of single chain Fvs, especially bispecific-dimers have been used for crosslinking cells. Typical examples of such dimers are hetero-dimers of single chain Fvs recognizing antigens of cancer cells and antigens of host cells like NK cells and neutrophils (Kipriyanov et al., Int. J. Cancer, 77, 9763-9772, 1998). They were produced by construction technique of single chain Fv as modified antibodies, which are more effective in treating cancers by inducing intercellular crosslinking. It has been thought that the intercellular crosslinking is induced by antibodies and their fragments (e.g. Fab fragment), bispecific modified antibodies and even dimers of single chain Fvs, which are monospecific.

**[0004]** As antibodies capable of transducing a signal by crosslinking a cell surface molecule(s), there are known an antibody against EPO receptor involved in cell differentiation and proliferation (JP-A 2000-95800), an antibody against MuSK receptor (Xie et al., Nature Biotech. 15, 768-771, 1997) and others. There are also known an agonist antibody to TPO receptor, its fragments and single chain Fvs (W099/17364). However there have been no reports on single chain Fv dimers and modified antibodies such as single chain bivalent antibodies having agonist activity.

[0005] Noticing that single chain Fv monomers derived from monoclonal antibodies (antibody MABL-1 and antibody MABL-2 produced by the inventors) which induce apoptosis of IAP-containing cells do not induce apoptosis of cells and that dimers induce apoptosis, the inventors discovered that dimers crosslink (dimerize) IAP receptor on cell surface, thereby a signal is transduced into the cells and, as a result, apoptosis is induced. This suggests that monospecific single chain Fv dimers crosslink a cell surface molecule(s) (e.g. receptor) and transduce a signal like a ligand, thereby serving as an agonist.

[0006] Focusing on the intercellular crosslinking, it was discovered that the above-mentioned single chain Fv dimers do not cause hemagglutination while the above-mentioned monoclonal antibodies do. The same result was also observed with single chain bivalent antibodies (single chain polypeptides containing two H chain V regions and two L chain V regions). This suggests that monoclonal antibodies may form intercellular crosslinking while modified antibodies like single chain Fv dimers and single chain bivalent antibodies crosslink a cell surface molecule(s) but do not form intercellular crosslinking.

[0007] Based on those observations the inventors have newly discovered that modified antibodies such as single chain Fv dimers and single chain bivalent antibodies crosslink a cell surface molecule(s) or intracellular molecule(s) of the same cell, in addition to known intercellular crosslinking, and are suitable as a ligand to the molecule(s) (especially as a ligand which mimics the action of natural ligand).

[0008] Discovering further that an antibody molecule (whole IgG) can be modified into single chain Fv dimers, single chain bivalent antibodies and the like which crosslink a cell surface molecule(s), thereby reducing side effects caused by intercellular crosslinking and providing new medicines inducing only desired effect on the cell, the inventors completed the invention. The modified antibodies of the invention have remarkably high activity compared with whole antibodies (IgG) having the same V region as the modified antibodies. They have an improved permeability into tissues

due to the lowered molecular size compared with antibody molecules and the lack of constant regions.

#### **DISCLOSURE OF INVENTION**

30

35

40

45

50

[0009] An object of this invention is to provide low molecular-sized agonistic modified antibodies which contain two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions of a monoclonal antibody and have TPO agonist action by crosslinking TPO receptor.

[0010] Therefore, this invention relates the modified antibodies which contain two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions, preferably 2 to 6 each, especially preferably 2 to 4 each, most preferably two each, and show TPO agonist activity by crosslinking TPO receptor.

[0011] The "modified antibodies" in the specification mean any substances which contain two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions, wherein said V regions are combined directly or via linker through covalent bond or non-covalent bond. For example, polypeptides and compounds produced by combining each V region of antibody through a peptide linker or a chemical crosslinking agent and the like. Two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions used in the invention can be derived from the same antibody or from different antibodies.

[0012] Modified antibodies of the invention can be any things as long as they specifically recognize and crosslink

TPO receptor and thereby can transduce a signal into cells. They include modified antibodies produced by further modifying a part of the amino acid sequence of V region of the modified antibodies.

[0013] Preferable examples of the modified antibodies of the invention are multimers such as dimers, trimers or tetramers of single chain Fv containing an H chain V region and an L chain V region, or single chain polypeptides containing two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions. When the modified antibodies of the invention are multimers of single chain Fv such as dimers, trimers, tetramers and the like containing an H chain V region and an L chain V region, it is preferable that the H chain V region and L chain V region existing in the same chain are not associated to form an antigen-binding site.

**[0014]** More preferable examples are dimers of the single chain Fv which contains an H chain V region and an L chain V region, or a single chain polypeptide containing two H chain V regions and two L chain V regions. The H chain V region and L chain V region are connected preferably through a linker in the modified antibodies.

[0015] The above-mentioned single chain Fv multimer includes a multimer by non-covalent bond, a multimer by a covalent bond through a crosslinking radical and a multimer through a crosslinking reagent (an antibody, an antibody fragment, or bivalent modified antibody). Conventional crosslinking radicals used for crosslinking peptides can be used as the crosslinking radicals to form the multimers. Examples are disulfide crosslinking by cysteine residue, other crosslinking radicals such as  $C_4$  -  $C_{10}$  alkylene (e.g. tetramethylene, pentamethylene, hexamethylene, heptamethylene and octamethylene, etc.) or  $C_4$  -  $C_{10}$  alkenylene (cis/trans -3-butenylene, cis/trans-2-pentenylene, cis/trans-3-hexenylene, etc.).

**[0016]** Moreover, the crosslinking reagent which can combine with a single chain Fv is, for example, an amino acid sequence which can optionally be introduced into Fv, for example, an antibody against FLAG sequence and the like or a fragment thereof, or a modified antibody originated from the antibody, for example, single chain Fv.

**[0017]** "TPO agonist action" in the specification means a biological action occurring in the cell(s) into which a signal is transduced by crosslinking TPO receptor, for example, proliferation, differentiation or growth stimulation of megakaryocytes, or platelet production.

[0018] ED50 of the TPO agonist action in the invention is determined by known methods for measuring agonist action. Examples for measurement are cell proliferation assay using TPO sensitive cell lines such as BaF/mpl or UT7/TPO, measurement of phosphorylation of MPL protein, megakaryocyte colony assay by differentiation from bone marrow cells, in vivo mouse platelet recovery synthesis assay, measurement of expression induction of platelet antigen GPIIbIIIa (anti GPIIbIIIa) using human leukemia megakaryoblastic cell line (CMK) or measurement of polyploidy induction of megakaryoblastic cell line (DAMI). ED50 is a dose needed for achieving 50% reaction of the maximum activity set as 100% in the dose-reaction curve.

[0019] Preferable modified antibodies of the invention have TPO agonist action (ED50) equivalent to or better than that of an antibody having the same antigen-binding region as the modified antibody, namely the whole antibody (hereinafter "parent antibody") like IgG having the same pair of H chain V region and L chain V region as the pair of H chain V region and L chain V region forming antigen-biding region of the modified antibody. More preferable are those having TPO agonist action (ED50) more than two times higher than that of parent antibody, further preferably more than 5 times, most preferably more than 10 times. The invention includes modified antibodies with TPO agonist action containing H chain V region and L chain V region forming the same antigen-binding region as the parent antibody which binds to TPO receptor but has no TPO agonist action to the molecule.

**[0020]** The compounds containing two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions of the invention can be any compounds which contain two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions of antibody and show TPO agonist action (ED50) equivalent to or better than that of thrombopoietin (TPO). Preferable are those

having TPO agonist action (ED50) more than two times higher than that of TPO, more preferably more than 5 times, most preferably more than 10 times.

[0021] The "compounds" mentioned here include not only modified antibodies of the invention but also any compounds containing two or more, preferably from 2 to 6, more preferably from 2 to 4, most preferably 2 antigen-binding regions such as whole antibodies or F(ab')<sub>2</sub>.

**[0022]** Preferable modified antibodies or compounds of the invention containing two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions of antibody have an intercellular adhesion action (ED50) not more than 1/10 compared with the parent antibody, more preferably have no substantial intercellular adhesion action.

**[0023]** ED50 of the intercellular adhesion action mentioned in the above is determined by known methods for measuring intercellular adhesion action, for example, by the measurement of agglomeration of cells expressing TPO receptor.

[0024] The invention relates to DNAs which code for the modified antibodies.

10

20

30

35

40

45

50

[0025] The invention relates to animal cells or microorganisms which produce the modified antibodies.

[0026] The invention relates to use of the modified antibody as TPO agonist.

**[0027]** The invention relates to a method of transducing a signal into cells by crosslinking TPO receptor using the modified antibody and thereby inducing TPO agonist action such as proliferation, differentiation-induction or growth stimulation of megakaryocytes, platelet production, phosphorylation of TPO receptor protein and the like.

[0028] The invention relates to a medicine for treating thrombocytopenia etc. containing the modified antibody as active component.

[0029] The invention relates to use of the modified antibody as a medicine.

[0030] The invention relates to a method of screening or measuring the modified antibody, which contains two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions of antibody and shows TPO agonist action by crosslinking TPO receptor, that comprises 1) to prepare a modified antibody containing two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions of antibody and binding specifically to TPO receptor, 2) to contact the modified antibody with cells expressing TPO receptor and 3) to measure TPO agonist action which occurs in the cells by crosslinking TPO receptor. The method of measurement is useful for the quality control in producing the modified antibodies of the invention as a medicine and other purposes.

[0031] The modified antibodies can be mono-specific modified antibodies or multi-specific modified antibodies like bi-specific modified antibodies. Preferable are mono-specific modified antibodies.

[0032] The present invention also relates to modified antibodies whose H chain V region and/or L chain V region is H chain V region derived from human antibody and/or L chain V region derived from human antibody. The H chain V region and/or L chain V region derived from human antibody can be obtained by screening human monoclonal antibody library as described in WO99/10494. The H chain V region and L chain V region derived from human monoclonal antibodies produced by transgenic mouse and the like are also included.

[0033] The present invention further relates to modified antibodies whose H chain V regions and/or L chain V regions are humanized H chain V regions and/or humanized L chain V regions. Specifically, the humanized modified antibodies consist of the humanized L chain V region which comprises framework regions (FR) derived from an L chain V region of human monoclonal antibody and complementarity determining regions (hereinafter "CDR") derived from an L chain V region of non-human mammalian (e.g. mouse, rat, bovine, sheep, ape) monoclonal antibody and/or the humanized H chain V region which comprises FR derived from an H chain V region of human monoclonal antibody and CDR derived from an H chain V region of non-human mammalian (e.g. mouse, rat, bovine, sheep, ape) monoclonal antibody. In this case, the amino acid sequences of CDR and FR may be partially altered, e.g. deleted, replaced or added.

[0034] H chain V regions and/or L chain V regions of the modified antibodies of the invention can be H chain V regions and/or L chain V regions derived from monoclonal antibodies of animals other than human (such as mouse, rat, bovine, sheep, ape, chicken and the like). In this case, the amino acid sequences of CDR and FR may be partially altered, e.g. deleted, replaced or added.

**[0035]** The invention also relates to DNAs encoding the various modified antibodies as mentioned above and genetic engineering techniques for producing recombinant vectors comprising the DNAs.

[0036] The invention also relates to host cells transformed with the recombinant vectors. Examples of host cells are animal cells such as human cells, mouse cells or the like and microorganisms such as <u>E. coli</u>, <u>Bacillus subtilis</u>, yeast or the like.

[0037] The invention relates to a process for producing the modified antibodies, which comprises culturing the above-mentioned hosts and extracting the modified antibodies from the culture thereof.

**[0038]** The present invention further relates to a process for producing a dimer of the single chain Fv which comprises culturing host animal cells producing the single chain Fv in a serum-free medium to secrete the single chain Fv into the medium and isolating the dimer of the single chain Fv formed in the medium.

[0039] The present invention also relates to the use of the modified antibodies as TPO agonist. That is, it relates to a signal-transduction agonist which comprises as an active ingredient the modified antibody obtained as mentioned in

the above.

**[0040]** Therefore, the pharmaceutical preparations containing TPO agonist modified antibodies of the invention as an active ingredient are useful as preventives and/or remedies for platelet-reduction-related blood diseases, thrombocytopenia caused by chemotherapy of cancers or leukemia, and the like.

[0041] The modified antibodies of the present invention comprise two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions derived from antibodies. The structure of the modified antibodies may be a dimer of single chain Fv comprising one H chain V region and one L chain V region or a polypeptide comprising two H chain V regions and two L chain V regions. In the modified antibodies of the invention, the V regions of H chain and L chain are preferably linked through a peptide linker which consists of one or more amino acids. The resulting modified antibodies contain variable regions of antibodies and bind to the antigen with the same specificity as that of the original monoclonal antibodies.

H chain V region

10

25

30

35

40

50

55

[0042] In the present invention, the H chain V region derived from an antibody recognizes TPO receptor and oligomerizes, for example, dimerizes through crosslinking said molecule, and thereby transduces a signal into the cells. The H chain V region of the invention includes H chain V regions derived from a mammal (e.g. human, mouse, rat, bovine, sheep, ape etc.) and H chain V regions having partially modified amino acid sequences of the H chain V regions. More preferable is a humanized H chain V region containing FR of H chain V region of a human monoclonal antibody and CDR of H chain V region of a mouse monoclonal antibody. Also preferable is an H chain V region having an amino acid sequence derived from a human, which can be produced by recombination technique. The H chain V region of the invention may be a fragment of aforementioned H chain V region, which fragment preserves the antigen binding capacity.

L chain V region

[0043] In the present invention, the L chain V region recognizes TPO receptor and oligomerizes, for example, dimerizes through crosslinking said molecule, and thereby transduces a signal into the cells. The L chain V region of the invention includes L chain V regions derived from a mammal (e.g. human, mouse, rat, bovine, sheep, ape etc.) and L chain V regions having partially modified amino acid sequences of the L chain V regions. More preferable is a humanized L chain V region containing FR of L chain V region of human monoclonal antibody and CDR of L chain V region of mouse monoclonal antibodies. Also preferable is an L chain V region having an amino acid sequence derived from a human, which can be produced by recombination technique. The L chain V regions of the invention may be fragments of L chain V region, which fragments preserve the antigen binding capacity.

Complementarity determining region (CDR)

**[0044]** Each V region of L chain and H chain forms an antigen-binding site. The variable region of the L and H chains is composed of comparatively conserved four common framework regions linked to three hypervariable regions or complementarity determining regions (CDR) (Kabat, E.A. et al., "Sequences of Protein of Immunological Interest", US Dept. Health and Human Services, 1983).

[0045] Major portions in the four framework regions (FRs) form  $\beta$ -sheet structures and thus three CDRs form a loop. CDRs may form a part of the  $\beta$ -sheet structure in certain cases. The three CDRs are held sterically close position to each other by FR, which contributes to the formation of the antigen-binding site together with three CDRs.

[0046] These CDRs can be identified by comparing the amino acid sequence of V region of the obtained antibody with known amino acid sequences of V regions of known antibodies according to the empirical rule in Kabat, E.A. et al., "Sequences of Protein of Immunological Interest". Single chain Fv

[0047] A single chain Fv is a polypeptide monomer comprising an H chain V region and an L chain V region linked each other which are derived from antibodies. The resulting single chain Fvs contain variable regions of the original antibodies and preserve the complementarity determining region thereof, and therefore the single chain Fvs bind to the antigen by the same specificity as that of the original antibodies (JP-Appl. 11-63557). A part of the variable region and/or CDR of the single chain Fv of the invention or a part of the amino acid sequence thereof may be partially altered, for example, deleted, replaced or added. The H chain V region and L chain V region composing the single chain Fv of the invention are mentioned before and may be linked directly or through a linker, preferably a peptide linker. The constitution of the single chain Fv may be [H chain V region]-[L chain V region] or [L chain V region]-[H chain V region]. In the present invention, it is possible to make the single chain Fv to form a dimer, a trimer or a tetramer, from which the modified antibody of the invention can be formed.

Single chain modified antibody

[0048] The single chain modified antibodies of the present invention comprising two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions, preferably each two to four, especially preferable each two, comprise two or more H chain V regions and L chain V regions as mentioned above. Each region of the peptide should be arranged such that the modified single chain antibody forms a specific steric structure, concretely mimicking a steric structure formed by the dimer of single chain Fv. For instance, the V regions are arranged in the order of the following manner:

```
[H chain V region]-[L chain V region]-[H chain V region]-[L chain V region]; or [L chain V region]-[H chain V region]-[L chain V region]-[H chain V region],
```

wherein these regions are connected through a peptide linker, respectively.

Linker

10

15

[0049] In this invention, the linkers for the connection between the H chain V region and the L chain V region may be any peptide linker which can be introduced by the genetic engineering procedure or any linker chemically synthesized. For instance, linkers disclosed in literatures, e.g. Protein Engineering, 9(3), 299-305, 1996 may be used in the invention. These linkers can be the same or different in the same molecule. If peptide linkers are required, the following are cited as example linkers:

	Ser
25	Gly-Ser
	Gly-Gly-Ser
	Ser-Gly-Gly
30	Gly-Gly-Ser
	Ser-Gly-Gly-Gly
35	Gly-Gly-Gly-Ser
	Ser-Gly-Gly-Gly-Gly
	Gly-Gly-Gly-Gly-Ser
40	Ser-Gly-Gly-Gly-Gly
	Gly-Gly-Gly-Gly-Gly-Ser
45	Ser-Gly-Gly-Gly-Gly-Gly-Gly
	$(Gly-Gly-Gly-Gly-Ser)_n$ and
	(Ser-Gly-Gly-Gly-Gly)n
50	

wherein n is an integer not less than one. Preferable length of the linker peptide varies dependent upon the receptor to be the antigen, in the case of single chain Fvs, the range of 1 to 20 amino acids is normally preferable. In the case of single chain modified antibodies comprising two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions, the peptide linkers connecting those forming the same antigen binding site comprising [H chain V region]-[L chain V region] (or [L chain V region]-[H chain V region]) have lengths of 1 - 30 amino acids, preferably 1 - 20 amino acids, more preferably 3 - 18 amino acids. The peptide linkers connecting those not forming the same antigen biding site comprising [H chain V region]-[L chain V region] or ([L chain V region]-[H chain V region]) have lengths of 1 - 40 amino acids, preferably 3 - 30 amino acids, more preferably 5 - 20 amino acids. The method for introducing those linkers will be

described in the explanation for DNA construction coding for modified antibodies of the invention.

[0050] The chemically synthesized linkers, i.e. the chemical crosslinking agents, according to the invention can be any linkers conventionally employed for the linkage of peptides. Examples of the linkers may include N-hydroxy succinimide (NHS), disuccinimidyl suberate (DSS), bis(sulfosuccinimidyl)suberate (BS³), dithiobis(succinimidyl propionate) (DSP), dithiobis(sulfosuccinimidyl propionate) (DTSSP), ethylene glycolbis(succinimidyl succinate) (EGS), ethylene glycolbis (sulfosuccinimidyl succinate) (sulfo-EGS), disuccinimidyl tartrate (DST), disulfosuccinimidyl tartrate (sulfo-DST), bis [2- (succinimido oxycarbonyloxy) ethyl]sulfone (BSOCOES), bis[2-(sulfosuccinimido oxycarbonyloxy) ethyl]sulfone (sulfo-BSOCOES) or the like. These are commercially available. It is preferable for the chemically synthesized linkers to have the length equivalent to that of peptide linkers.

**[0051]** To form a dimer of the single chain Fv it is preferable to select a linker suitable to dimerize in the solution such as culture medium more than 20%, preferably more than 50%, more preferably more than 80%, most preferably more than 90% of the single chain Fv produced in the host cells. Specifically, preferable is a linker composed of 2 to 12 amino acids, preferably 3 to 10 amino acids or other linkers corresponding thereto.

#### Preparation of modified antibodies

10

15

30

35

40

50

55

[0052] The modified antibodies can be produced by connecting, through the aforementioned linker, an H chain V region and an L chain V region derived from known or novel antibodies specifically binding to TPO receptor. As examples of the single chain Fvs are cited those having H chain V region and L chain V region of antibody 12B5 and antibody 12E10 described in WO99/10494. As examples of the modified antibodies of the invention having two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions are cited sc12B5 dimer (linker: 15 amino acids), sc12E10 dimer (linker: 5 amino acids), db12B5 dimer (linker: 5 amino acids), db12E10 dimer (linker: 5 amino acids), sc12B5sc(FV)<sub>2</sub> and sc12E10sc(FV)<sub>2</sub> which contain H chain V regions and L chain V regions derived from the above-mentioned monoclonal antibodies.

[0053] For the preparation of the modified antibodies, a signal peptide may be attached to its N-terminal if the polypeptide is desired to be a secretory peptide. A well-known amino acid sequence useful for the purification of polypeptide such as the FLAG sequence may be attached for the efficient purification of the polypeptide. In this case a dimer can be formed by using anti-FLAG antibody.

[0054] For the preparation of the modified antibody of the invention, it is necessary to obtain a DNA, i.e. a DNA encoding the single chain Fv or a DNA' encoding reconstructed single chain polypeptide. These DNAs, especially for sc12B5, db12B5, sc12E10 and/or db12E10 are obtainable from the DNAs encoding the H chain V regions and the L chain V regions derived from said Fvs. They are also obtainable by polymerase chain reaction (PCR) method using those DNAs as a template and amplifying the part of DNA contained therein encoding desired amino acid sequence with the aid of a pair of primers corresponding to both ends thereof.

[0055] In the case where each V region having partially modified amino acid sequence is desired, the V regions in which one or some amino acids are modified, i.e. deleted, replaced or added can be obtained by a procedure known in the art using PCR. A part of the amino acid sequence in the V region is preferably modified by the PCR known in the art in order to prepare the modified antibody which is sufficiently active against the specific antigen.

**[0056]** For the determination of primers for the PCR amplification, the types of H chain and L chain, if a monoclonal antibody is used as a starting material, are determined by a typing method known in the technical field.

**[0057]** For the amplification of the L chain V regions of antibody 12B5 and antibody 12E10 by PCR, 5'-end and 3'-end oligonucleotide primers are decided as aforementioned. In the same manner, 5'-end and 3'-end oligonucleotide primers are decided for the amplification of the H chain V regions of antibody 12B5 and antibody 12E10.

[0058] In embodiments of the invention, the 5'-end primers which contain a sequence "GANTC" providing the restriction enzyme Hinf I recognition site at the neighborhood of 5'-terminal thereof are used and the 3'-end primers which contain a nucleotide sequence "CCCGGG" providing the Xmal recognition site at the neighborhood of 5'-terminal thereof are used. Other restriction enzyme recognition site may be used instead of these sites as long as they are used for subcloning a desired DNA fragment into a cloning vector.

[0059] Specifically designed PCR primers are employed to provide suitable nucleotide sequences at 5'-end and 3'-end of the cDNAs encoding the V regions of the antibodies 12B5 and 12E10 so that the cDNAs are readily inserted into an expression vector and appropriately function in the expression vector (e.g. this invention devises to increase transcription efficiency by inserting Kozak sequence). The V regions of the antibodies 12B5 and 12E10 obtained by amplifying by PCR using these primers are inserted into HEF expression vector containing the desired human C region (see W092/19759). The cloned DNAs can be sequenced by using any conventional process, for example, by the automatic DNA sequencer (Applied Biosystems).

**[0060]** A linker such as a peptide linker can be introduced into the modified antibody of the invention in the following manner. Primers which have partially complementary sequence with the primers for the H chain V regions and the L chain V regions as described above and which code for the N-terminal or the C-terminal of the linker are designed.

Then, the PCR procedure can be carried out using these primers to prepare a DNA encoding the peptide linker having desired amino acid sequence and length. The DNAs encoding the H chain V region and the L chain V region can be connected through the resulting DNA to produce the DNA encoding the modified antibody of the invention which has the desired peptide linker. Once the DNA encoding one of the modified antibodies is prepared, the DNAs encoding the modified antibodies with or without the desired peptide linker can readily be produced by designing various primers for the linker and then carrying out the PCR using the primers and the aforementioned DNA as a template.

**[0061]** Each V region of the modified antibody of the present invention can be humanized by using conventional techniques (e.g. Sato, K. et al., Cancer Res., 53, 1-6 (1993)). Once a DNA encoding each of humanized Fvs is prepared, a humanized single chain Fv, a fragment of the humanized single chain Fv, a humanized monoclonal antibody and a fragment of the humanized monoclonal antibody can readily be produced according to conventional methods. Preferably, amino acid sequences of the V regions thereof may be partially modified, if necessary.

10

30

35

40

45

50

[0062] Furthermore, a DNA derived from other mammalian origin, for example a DNA encoding each of V regions of human antibody, can be produced in the same manner as used to produce DNA encoding the H chain V region and the L chain V region derived from mouse by conventional methods as mentioned in the above. The resulting DNA can be used to prepare an H chain V region and an L chain V region of other mammal, especially derived from human antibody, a single chain Fv derived from human and a fragment thereof, and a monoclonal antibody of human origin and a fragment thereof.

**[0063]** When the modified antibodies of the invention is bi-specific modified antibodies, they can be produced by known methods (for example, the method described in W09413804).

[0064] As mentioned above, when the aimed DNAs encoding the V regions of the modified antibodies and the V regions of the humanized modified antibodies are prepared, the expression vectors containing them and hosts transformed with the vectors can be obtained according to conventional methods. Further, the hosts can be cultured according to a conventional method to produce the reconstructed single chain Fv, the reconstructed humanized single chain Fv, the humanized monoclonal antibodies and fragments thereof. They can be isolated from cells or a medium and can be purified into a homogeneous mass. For this purpose any isolation and purification methods conventionally used for proteins, e.g. chromatography, ultra-filtration, salting-out and dialysis, may be employed in combination, if necessary, without limitation thereto..

**[0065]** When the reconstructed single chain Fv of the present invention is produced by culturing an animal cell such as COS7 cells or CHO cells, preferably CHO cells, in a serum-free medium, the dimer of said single chain Fv formed in the medium can be stably recovered and purified in a high yield. Thus purified dimer can be stably preserved for a long period. The serum-free medium employed in the invention may be any medium conventionally used for the production of a recombinant protein without limit thereto.

**[0066]** For the production of the modified antibodies of the present invention, any expression systems can be employed, for example, eukaryotic cells such as animal cells, e.g., established mammalian cell lines, filamentous fungi and yeast, and prokaryotic cells such as bacterial cells e.g., <u>E. coli</u>. Preferably, the modified antibodies of the invention are expressed in mammalian cells, for example COS7 cells or CHO cells.

[0067] In these cases, conventional promoters useful for the expression in mammalian cells can be used. Preferably, human cytomegalovirus (HCMV) immediate early promoter is used. Expression vectors containing the HCMV promoter include HCMV-VH-HC $\gamma$ 1, HCMV-VL-HCK and the like which are derived from pSV2neo (W092/19759).

[0068] Additionally, other promoters for gene expression in mammal cell which may be used in the invention include virus promoters derived form retrovirus, polyoma virus, adenovirus and simian virus 40 (SV40) and promoters derived from mammal such as human polypeptide-chain elongation factor-1α (HEF-1α). SV40 promoter can easily be used according to the method of Mulligan, R.C., et al. (Nature 277, 108-114 (1979)) and HEF-1α promoter can also be used according to the methods of Mizushima, S. et al. (Nucleic Acids Research, 18, 5322 (1990)).

**[0069]** Replication origin (ori) which can be used in the invention includes ori derived from SV40, polyoma virus, adenovirus, bovine papilloma virus (BPV) and the like. An expression vector may contain, as a selection marker, phosphotransferase APH (3') II or I (neo) gene, thymidine kinase (TK) gene, <u>E. coli</u> xanthine-guanine phosphoribosyl transferase (Ecogpt) gene or dihydrofolate reductase (DHFR) gene.

[0070] The antigen-binding activity of the modified antibody prepared in the above can be evaluated by a conventional method such as radio immunoassay (RIA), enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay (ELISA) or surface plasmon resonance. It can also be evaluated using the binding-inhibitory ability of original antibody as an index, for example in terms of the absence or presence of concentration-dependent inhibition of the binding of said monoclonal antibody to the antigen.

[0071] More in detail, animal cells transformed with an expression vector containing a DNA encoding the modified antibody of the invention, e.g., COS7 cells or CHO cells, are cultured. The cultured cells and/or the supernatant of the medium or the modified antibody purified from them are used to determine the binding to antigen. As a control is used a supernatant of the culture medium in which cells transformed only with the expression vector were cultured. In the case of an antigen, for example, the antibody 12B5 and the antibody 12E10, a test sample of the modified antibody of

the invention or a supernatant of the control is added to Ba/F3 cells expressing human MPL and then an assay such as the flow cytometry is carried out to evaluate the antigen-binding activity.

**[0072]** In vitro evaluation of the signal transduction effect (for example, proliferation, differentiation-induction or growth stimulation of megakaryocyte, platelet production, or phosphorylation of TPO receptor protein) is performed in the following manner. A test sample of the above-mentioned modified antibody is added to the cells which are expressing the antibody or cells into which the gene for the antibody has been introduced, and is evaluated by the change caused by the signal transduction (for example, human MPL antigen-specific proliferation, measurement of protein phosphorylation, or expression of platelet-specific antigen) using conventional methods.

[0073] In vivo evaluation is carried out by administering a monoclonal antibody recognizing MPL, a modified antibody of the invention and PBS as control to mice, and evaluating the strength of the activity by the change of the amount of platelet in mouse serum.

[0074] As mentioned above the modified antibodies of the invention can be obtained by preparing modified antibodies which contain two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions and specifically bind to TPO receptor and screening the modified antibodies by in vivo or in vitro evaluation as mentioned in the above.

[0075] The modified antibodies of the invention, which comprises two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions, preferably each two to four, more preferably each two, may be a dimer of the single chain Fv comprising one H chain V region and one L chain V region, or a single chain polypeptide in which two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions are connected. It is considered that owing to such construction the peptide mimics three dimensional structure of TPO and therefore retains an excellent antigen-binding property and TPO agonist activity. [0076] The modified antibodies of the invention have a remarkably lowered molecular size compared with parent antibody molecule (e.g. lgG), and, therefore, have a superior permeability into tissues and tumors and a higher activity than parent monoclonal antibody molecule. Therefore, the modified antibodies of the invention can efficiently transduce TPO signal into cells. The pharmaceutical preparations containing them are useful for treating platelet-reduction-related blood diseases and thrombocytopenia caused by chemotherapy for cancers or leukemia. It is further expected that the antibody of the invention can be used as a contrast agent by RI-labeling. The effect can be enhanced by attaching to a RI-compound or a toxin.

#### **BEST MODE FOR WORKING THE INVENTION**

[0077] The present invention will concretely be illustrated in reference to the following examples, which in no way limit the scope of the invention.

[0078] For illustrating the production process of the modified antibodies of the invention, examples of producing single chain Fvs are shown below. Mouse antibodies against human IAP, MABL-1 and MABL-2 were used in the examples of producing the modified antibodies. Hybridomas MABL-1 and MABL-2 producing them respectively were internationally deposited as FERM BP-6100 and FERM BP-6101 with the National Institute of Bioscience and Human Technology, Agency of Industrial Science and Technology, Minister of International Trade and Industry (1-3 Higasi 1-chome, Tsukuba-shi, Ibaraki-ken, Japan), an authorized depository for microorganisms, on September 11, 1997.

### **Examples**

10

30

35

40

45

50

55

Example 1 (Cloning of DNAs encoding V region of mouse monoclonal antibodies to human IAP)

[0079] DNAs encoding variable regions of the mouse monoclonal antibodies to human IAP, MABL-1 and MABL-2, were cloned as follows.

1.1 Preparation of messenger RNA (mRNA)

[0080] mRNAs of the hybridomas MABL-1 and MABL-2 were obtained by using mRNA Purification Kit (Pharmacia Biotech).

1.2 Synthesis of double-stranded cDNA

[0081] Double-stranded cDNA was synthesized from about 1 µg of the mRNA using Marathon cDNA Amplification Kit (CLONTECH) and an adapter was linked thereto.

1.3 PCR Amplification of genes encoding variable regions of an antibody by

[0082] PCR was carried out using Thermal Cycler (PERKIN ELMER).

# (1) Amplification of a gene coding for L chain V region of MABL-1

[0083] Primers used for the PCR method are Adapter Primer-1 (CLONTECH) shown in SEQ ID No. 1, which hybridizes to a partial sequence of the adapter, and MKC (Mouse Kappa Constant) primer (Bio/Technology, 9, 88-89, 1991) shown in SEQ ID No. 2, which hybridizes to the mouse kappa type L

chain V region.

10

15

25

30

35

40

45

50

[0084] 50  $\mu$ l of the PCR solution contains 5  $\mu$ l of 10 x PCR Buffer II, 2 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 0.16 mM dNTPs (dATP, dGTP, dCTP and dTTP), 2.5 units of a DNA polymerase, AmpliTaq Gold (PERKIN ELMER), 0.2  $\mu$ M of the adapter primer of SEQ ID No. 1, 0.2  $\mu$ M of the MKC primer of SEQ ID No. 2 and 0.1  $\mu$ g of the double-stranded cDNA derived from MABL-1. The solution was preheated at 94°C of the initial temperature for 9 minutes and then heated at 94°C for 1 minute, at 60°C for 1 minute and at 72°C for 1 minute 20 seconds in order. This temperature cycle was repeated 35 times and then the reaction mixture was further heated at 72°C for 10 minutes.

# (2) Amplification of cDNA encoding H chain V region of MABL-1

[0085] The Adapter Primer-1 shown in SEQ ID No. 1 and MHC-γ1 (Mouse Heavy Constant) primer (Bio/Technology, 9, 88-89, 1991) shown in SEQ ID No. 3 were used as primers for PCR.

[0086] The amplification of cDNA was performed according to the method of the amplification of the L chain V region gene, which was described in Example 1.3-(1), except for using 0.2  $\mu$ M of the MHC- $\gamma$ 1 primer instead of 0.2  $\mu$ M of the MKC primer.

#### (3) Amplification of cDNA encoding L chain V region of MABL-2

[0087] The Adapter Primer-1 of SEQ ID No. 1 and the MKC primer of SEQ ID No. 2 were used as primers for PCR. [0088] The amplification of cDNA was carried out according to the method of the amplification of the L chain V region gene of MABL-1 which was described in Example 1.3-(1), except for using 0.1 μg of the double-stranded cDNA derived from MABL-2 instead of 0.1 μg of the double-stranded cDNA from MABL-1.

#### (4) Amplification of cDNA encoding H chain V region of MABL-2

[0089] The Adapter Primer-1 of SEQ ID No. 1 and MHC-γ2a primer (Bio/Technology, 9, 88-89, 1991) shown in SEQ ID No. 4 were used as primers for PCR.

[0090] The amplification of cDNA was performed according to the method of the amplification of the L chain V region gene, which was described in Example 1.3-(3), except for using 0.2  $\mu$ M of the MHC- $\gamma$ 2a primer instead of 0.2  $\mu$ M of the MKC primer.

### 1.4 Purification of PCR products

[0091] The DNA fragment amplified by PCR as described above was purified using the QIAquick PCR Purification Kit (QIAGEN) and dissolved in 10 mM Tris-HCI (pH 8.0) containing 1 mM EDTA.

# 1.5 Ligation and Transformation

**[0092]** About 140 ng of the DNA fragment comprising the gene encoding the mouse kappa type L chain V region derived from MABL-1 as prepared above was ligated with 50 ng of pGEM-T Easy vector (Promega) in the reaction buffer comprising 30 mM Tris-HCI (pH 7.8), 10 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 10 mM dithiothreitol, 1 mM ATP and 3 units of T4 DNA Ligase (Promega) at 15°C for 3 hours.

[0093] Then, 1  $\mu$ l of the reaction mixture was added to 50  $\mu$ l of  $\underline{E}$ .  $\underline{coli}$  DH5 $\alpha$  competent cells (Toyobo Inc.) and the cells were stored on ice for 30 minutes, incubated at 42°C for 1 minute and stored on ice for 2 minutes again. 100  $\mu$ l of SOC medium (GIBCO BRL) was added. The cells of  $\underline{E}$ .  $\underline{coli}$  were plated on LB (Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual, Sambrook et al., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, 1989) agar medium containing 100  $\mu$ g/ml of ampicillin (SIGMA) and cultured at 37°C overnight to obtain the transformant of  $\underline{E}$ .  $\underline{coli}$ .

[0094] The transformant was cultured in 3 ml of LB medium containing 50 μg/ml of ampicillin at 37°C overnight and the plasmid DNA was prepared from the culture using the QIAprep Spin Miniprep Kit (QIAGEN).

[0095] The resulting plasmid comprising the gene encoding the mouse kappa type L chain V region derived from the hybridoma MABL-1 was designated as pGEM-M1L.

[0096] According to the same manner as described above, a plasmid comprising the gene encoding the mouse H chain V region derived from the hybridoma MABL-1 was prepared from the purified DNA fragment and designated as pGEM-M1H.

[0097] A plasmid comprising the gene encoding the mouse kappa type L chain V region derived from the hybridoma MABL-2 was prepared from the purified DNA fragment and designated as pGEM-M2L.

[0098] A plasmid comprising the gene encoding the mouse H chain V region derived from the hybridoma MABL-2 was prepared from the purified DNA fragment and designated as pGEM-M2H.

Example 2 (DNA Sequencing)

**[0099]** The nucleotide sequence of the cDNA encoding region in the aforementioned plasmids was determined using Auto DNA Sequencer (Applied Biosystem) and ABI PRISM Dye Terminator Cycle Sequencing Ready Reaction Kit (Applied Biosystem) according to the manufacturer's protocol.

[0100] The nucleotide sequence of the gene encoding the L chain V region from the mouse antibody MABL-1, which is included in the plasmid pGEM-M1L, is shown in SEQ ID No. 5.

**[0101]** The nucleotide sequence of the gene encoding the H chain V region from the mouse antibody MABL-1, which is included in the plasmid pGEM-M1H is shown in SEQ ID No. 6.

[0102] The nucleotide sequence of the gene encoding the L chain V region from the mouse antibody MABL-2, which is included in the plasmid pGEM-M2L, is shown in SEQ ID No. 7.

[0103] The nucleotide sequence of the gene encoding the H chain V region from the mouse antibody MABL-2, which is included in the plasmid pGEM-M2H, is shown in SEQ ID No. 8.

Example 3 (Determination of CDR)

[0104] The V regions of L chain and H chain generally have a similarity in their structures and each four framework regions therein are linked by three hypervariable regions, i.e., complementarity determining regions (CDR). An amino acid sequence of the framework is relatively well conserved, while an amino acid sequence of CDR has extremely high variation (Kabat, E.A., et al., "Sequences of Proteins of Immunological Interest", US Dept. Health and Human Services, 1983).

[0105] On the basis of these facts, the amino acid sequences of the variable regions from the mouse monoclonal antibodies to human IAP were applied to the database of amino acid sequences of the antibodies made by Kabat et al. to investigate the homology. The CDR regions were determined based on the homology as shown in Table 1.

Table 1

SEQ ID No.	CDR(1)	CDR(2)	CDR(3)
5	43-58	74-80	113-121
6	50-54	69-85	118-125
7	43-58	74-80	113-121
8	50-54	69-85	118-125
	5	5 43-58 6 50-54 7 43-58	5 43-58 74-80 6 50-54 69-85 7 43-58 74-80

Example 4 (Identification of Cloned cDNA Expression

(Preparation of Chimera MABL-1 antibody and Chimera MABL-2 antibody.)

# 4.1 Preparation of vectors expressing chimera MABL-1 antibody

[0106] cDNA clones, pGEM-M1L and pGEM-M1H, encoding the V regions of the L chain and the H chain of the mouse antibody MABL-1, respectively, were modified by the PCR method and introduced into the HEF expression vector (W092/19759) to prepare vectors expressing chimera MABL-1 antibody.

[0107] A forward primer MLS (SEQ ID No. 9) for the L chain V region and a forward primer MHS (SEQ ID No. 10) for the H chain V region were designed to hybridize to a DNA encoding the beginning of the leader sequence of each V region and to contain the Kozak consensus sequence (J. Mol. Biol., 196, 947-950, 1987) and HindIII restriction enzyme site. A reverse primer MLAS (SEQ ID No. 11) for the L chain V region and a reverse primer MHAS (SEQ ID No. 12) for the H chain V region were designed to hybridize to a DNA encoding the end of the J region and to contain the splice donor sequence and BamHI restriction enzyme site.

[0108] 100  $\mu$ l of a PCR solution comprising 10  $\mu$ l of 10  $\times$  PCR Buffer II, 2 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 0.16 mM dNTPs (dATP, dGTP,

11

10

35

30

40

45

50

dCTP and dTTP), 5 units of DNA polymerase AmpliTaq Gold,  $0.4~\mu M$  each of primers and 8 ng of the template DNA (pGEM-M1L or pGEM-M1H was preheated at  $94^{\circ}$ C of the initial temperature for 9 minutes and then heated at  $94^{\circ}$ C for 1 minute, at  $60^{\circ}$ C for 1 minute and at  $72^{\circ}$ C for 1 minute 20 seconds in order. This temperature cycle was repeated 35 times and then the reaction mixture was further heated at  $72^{\circ}$ C for 10 minutes.

[0109] The PCR product was purified using the QIAquick PCR Purification Kit (QIAGEN) and then digested with HindIII and BamHI. The product from the L chain V region was cloned into the HEF expression vector, HEF-K and the product from the H chain V region was cloned into the HEF expression vector, HEF-γ. After DNA sequencing, plasmids containing a DNA fragment with a correct DNA sequence are designated as HEF-M1L and HEF-M1H, respectively.

# 4.2 Preparation of vectors expressing chimera MABL-2 antibodies

**[0110]** Modification and cloning of cDNA were performed in the same manner described in Example 4.1 except for using pGEM-M2L and pGEM-M2H as template DNA instead of pGEM-M1L and pGEM-M1H. After DNA sequencing, plasmids containing DNA fragments with correct DNA sequences are designated as HEF-M2L and HEF-M2H, respectively.

# 4.3 Transfection to COS7 cells

20

30

35

40

50

[0111] The aforementioned expression vectors were tested in COS7 cells to observe the transient expression of the chimera MABL-1 and MABL-2 antibodies.

# (1) Transfection with genes for the chimera MABL-1 antibody

[0112] COS7 cells were co-transformed with the HEF-M1L and HEF-M1H vectors by electroporation using the Gene Pulser apparatus (BioRad). Each DNA (10  $\mu$ g) and 0.8 ml of PBS with 1  $\times$  10<sup>7</sup> cells/ml were added to a cuvette. The mixture was treated with pulse at 1.5 kV, 25  $\mu$ F of electric capacity.

**[0113]** After the restoration for 10 minutes at a room temperature, the electroporated cells were transferred into DMEM culture medium (GIBCO BRL) containing 10%  $\gamma$ -globulin-free fetal bovine serum. After culturing for 72 hours, the supernatant was collected, centrifuged to remove cell fragments and recovered.

#### (2) Transfection with genes coding for the chimera MABL-2 antibody

[0114] The co-transfection to COS7 cells with the genes coding for the chimera MABL-2 antibody was carried out in the same manner as described in Example 4.3-(1) except for using the HEF-M2L and HEF-M2H vectors instead of the HEF-M1L and HEF-M1H vectors. The supernatant was recovered in the same manner.

# 4.4 Flow cytometry

[0115] Flow cytometry was performed using the aforementioned culture supernatant of COS7 cells to measure binding to the antigen. The culture supernatant of the COS7 cells expressing the chimera MABL-1 antibody or the COS7 cells expressing the chimera MABL-2 antibody, or human IgG antibody (SIGMA) as a control was added to  $4 \times 10^5$  cells of mouse leukemia cell line L1210 expressing human IAP and incubated on ice. After washing, the FITC-labeled anti-human IgG antibody (Cappel) was added thereto. After incubating and washing, the fluorescence intensity thereof was measured using the FACScan apparatus (BECTON DICKINSON).

<sup>5</sup> [0116] Since the chimera MABL-1 and MABL-2 antibodies were specifically bound to L1210 cells expressing human IAP, it is confirmed that these chimera antibodies have proper structures of the V regions of the mouse monoclonal antibodies MABL-1 and MABL-2, respectively (Figs. 1-3).

Example 5 (Preparation of reconstructed Single chain Fv (scFv) of the antibody MABL-1 and antibody MABL-2)

#### 5.1 Preparation of reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-1

[0117] The reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-1 was prepared as follows. The H chain V region and the L chain V of antibody MABL-1, and a linker were respectively amplified by the PCR method and were connected to produce the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-1. The production method is illustrated in Fig. 4. Six primers (A-F) were employed for the production of the single chain Fv of antibody MABL-1. Primers A, C and E have a sense sequence and primers B, D and F have an antisense sequence.

[0118] The forward primer VHS for the H chain V region (Primer A, SEQ ID No. 13) was designed to hybridize to a

DNA encoding the N-terminal of the H chain V region and to contain Ncol restriction enzyme recognition site. The reverse primer VHAS for H chain V region (Primer B, SEQ ID No. 14) was designed to hybridize to a DNA coding the C-terminal of the H chain V region and to overlap with the linker.

**[0119]** The forward primer LS for the linker (Primer C, SEQ ID No. 15) was designed to hybridize to a DNA encoding the N-terminal of the linker and to overlap with a DNA encoding the C-terminal of the H chain V region. The reverse primer LAS for the linker (Primer D, SEQ ID No. 16) was designed to hybridize to a DNA encoding the C-terminal of the linker and to overlap with a DNA encoding the N-terminal of the L chain V region.

[0120] The forward primer VLS for the L chain V region (Primer E, SEQ ID No. 17) was designed to hybridize to a DNA encoding the C-terminal of the linker and to overlap with a DNA encoding the N-terminal of the L chain V region. The reverse primer VLAS-FLAG for L chain V region (Primer F, SEQ ID No. 18) was designed to hybridize to a DNA encoding the C-terminal of the L chain V region and to have a sequence encoding the FLAG peptide (Hopp. T. P. et al., Bio/Technology, 6, 1204-1210, 1988), two stop codons and EcoRI restriction enzyme recognition site.

10

30

35

40

50

[0122] 50  $\mu$ l of the solution for the first PCR step comprises 5  $\mu$ l of 10  $\times$  PCR Buffer II, 2 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 0.16 mM dNTPs, 2.5 units of DNA polymerase, AmpliTaq Gold (PERKIN ELMER), 0.4  $\mu$ M each of primers and 5 ng each of template DNA. The PCR solution was preheated at 94°C of the initial temperature for 9 minutes and then heated at 94°C for 1 minute, at 65°C for 1 minute and at 72°C for 1 minute and 20 seconds in order. This temperature cycle was repeated 35 times and then the reaction mixture was further heated at 72°C for 7 minutes.

[0123] The PCR products A-B (371bp), C-D (63bp) and E-F (384bp) were purified using the QIAquick PCR Purification Kit (QIAGEN) and were assembled in the second PCR. In the second PCR, 98  $\mu$ I of a PCR solution comprising 120 ng of the first PCR product A-B, 20 ng of the PCR product C-D and 120 ng of the PCR product E-F, 10  $\mu$ I of 10  $\times$  PCR Buffer II, 2mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 0.16 mM dNTPs, 5 units of DNA polymerase AmpliTaq Gold (PERKIN ELMER) was preheated at 94°C of the initial temperature for 8 minutes and then heated at 94°C for 2 minutes, at 65°C for 2 minutes and at 72°C for 2 minutes in order. This temperature cycle was repeated twice and then 0.4  $\mu$ M each of primers A and F were added into the reaction, respectively. The mixture was preheated at 94°C of the initial temperature for 1 minutes and then heated at 94°C for 1 minute, at 65°C for 1 minute and at 72°C for 1 minute and 20 seconds in order. This temperature cycle was repeated 35 times and then the reaction mixture was further heated at 72°C for 7 minutes.

[0124] A DNA fragment of 843 bp produced by the second PCR was purified and digested by Ncol and EcoRI. The resultant DNA fragment was cloned into pSCFVT7 vector. The expression vector pSCFVT7 contains a pelB signal sequence suitable for <u>E. coli</u> periplasmic expression system (Lei, S.P., et al., J. Bacteriology, 169, 4379-4383, 1987). After the DNA sequencing, the plasmid containing the DNA fragment encoding correct amino acid sequence of the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-1 is designated as "pscM1" (see Fig. 5). The nucleotide sequence and the amino acid sequence of the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-1 contained in the plasmid pscM1 are shown in SEQ ID No. 20.

[0125] The pscM1 vector was modified by the PCR method to prepare a vector expressing the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-1 in mammalian cells. The resultant DNA fragment was introduced into pCHO1 expression vector. This expression vector, pCHO1, was constructed by digesting DHFR-ΔE-rvH-PM1-f (W092/19759) with EcoRI and Smal to eliminate the antibody gene and connecting the EcoRI-NotI-BamHI Adapter (Takara Shuzo) thereto.

[0126] As a forward primer for PCR, Sal-VHS primer shown in SEQ ID No. 21 was designed to hybridize to a DNA encoding the N-terminal of the H chain V region and to contain Sall restriction enzyme recognition site. As a reverse primer for PCR, FRHlanti primer shown in SEQ ID No. 22 was designed to hybridize to a DNA encoding the end of the first framework sequence.

[0127]  $100 \,\mu$ l of PCR solution comprising  $10 \,\mu$ l of  $10 \times$  PCR Buffer II, 2 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 0.16 mM dNTPs, 5 units of the DNA polymerase, AmpliTaq Gold, 0.4  $\mu$ l M each of primer and 8 ng of the template DNA (pscM1) was preheated at 95°C of the initial temperature for 9 minutes and then heated at 95°C for 1 minute, at 60°C for 1 minute and at 72°C for 1 minute and 20 seconds in order. This temperature cycle was repeated 35 times and then the reaction mixture was further heated at 72°C for 7 minutes.

[0128] The PCR product was purified using the QIAquick PCR Purification Kit (QIAGEN) and digested by Sall and Mboll to obtain a DNA fragment encoding the N-terminal of the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-1 The pscM1 vector was digested by Mboll and EcoRI to obtain a DNA fragment encoding the C-terminal of the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-1. The Sall-Mboll DNA fragment and the Mboll-EcoRI DNA fragment were cloned

into pCHO1-Igs vector. After DNA sequencing, the plasmid comprising the desired DNA sequence was designated as "pCHOM1" (see Fig. 6). The expression vector, pCHO1-Igs, contains a mouse IgG1 signal sequence suitable for the secretion-expression system in mammalian cells (Nature, 322, 323-327, 1988). The nucleotide sequence and the amino acid sequence of the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-1 contained in the plasmid pCHOM1 are shown in SEQ ID No. 23.

# 5.2 Preparation of reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2

[0129] The reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2 was prepared in accordance with the aforementioned Example 5.1. Employed in the first PCR step were plasmid pGEM-M2H encoding the H chain V region of MABL-2 (see Example 2) instead of pGEM-M1H and plasmid pGEM-M2L encoding the L chain V region of MABL-2 (see Example 2) instead of pGEM-M1L, to obtain a plasmid pscM2 which comprises a DNA fragment encoding the desired amino acid sequence of the single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2. The nucleotide sequence and the amino acid sequence of the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2 contained in the plasmid pscM2 are shown in SEQ ID No. 24.

**[0130]** The pscM2 vector was modified by the PCR method to prepare a vector, pCHOM2, for the expression in mammalian cells which contains the DNA fragment encoding the correct amino acid sequence of reconstructed the single chain Fv. of antibody MABL-2. The nucleotide sequence and the amino acid sequence of the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2 contained in the plasmid pCHOM2 are shown in SEQ ID No. 25.

# 5.3 Transfection to COS7 cells

10

20

30

35

40

45

50

[0131] The pCHOM2 vector was tested in COS7 cells to observe the transient expression of the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2.

**[0132]** The COS7 cells were transformed with the pCHOM2 vector by electroporation using the Gene Pulser apparatus (BioRad). The DNA (10  $\mu$ g) and 0.8 ml of PBS with 1  $\times$  10<sup>7</sup> cells/ml were added to a cuvette. The mixture was treated with pulse at 1.5 kV, 25  $\mu$ F of electric capacity.

**[0133]** After the restoration for 10 minutes at a room temperature, the electroporated cells were transferred into IMDM culture medium (GIBCO BRL) containing 10% fetal bovine serum. After culturing for 72 hours, the supernatant was collected, centrifuged to remove cell fragments and recovered.

#### 5.4 Detection of the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2 in culture supernatant of COS7 cells

[0134] The existence of the single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2 in the culture supernatant of COS7 cells which had been transfected with the pCHOM2 vector was confirmed by the Western Blotting method.

[0135] The culture supernatant of COS7 cells transfected with the pCHOM2 vector and the culture supernatant of COS7 cells transfected with the pCHO1 as a control were subjected to SDS electrophoresis and transferred to REIN-FORCED NC membrane (Schleicher & Schuell). The membrane was blocked with 5% skim milk (Morinaga Nyu-gyo), washed with 0.05% Tween 20-PBS and mixed with an anti-FLAG antibody (SIGMA). The membrane was incubated at room temperature, washed and mixed with alkaline phosphatase-conjugated mouse IgG antibody (Zymed). After incubating and washing at room temperature, the substrate solution (Kirkegaard Perry Laboratories) was added to develop color (Fig. 7).

**[0136]** A FLAG-peptide-specific protein was detected only in the culture supernatant of the pCHOM2 vector-introduced COS7 cells and thus it is confirmed that the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2 was secreted in this culture supernatant.

#### 5.5 Flow cytometry

**[0137]** Flow cytometry was performed using the aforementioned COS7 cells culture supernatant to measure the binding to the antigen. The culture supernatant of the COS7 cells expressing the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2 or the culture supernatant of COS7 cells transformed with pCHO1 vector as a control was added to  $2 \times 10^5$  cells of the mouse leukemia cell line L1210 expressing human Integrin Associated Protein (IAP) or the cell line L1210 transformed with pCOS1 as a control. After incubating on ice and washing, the mouse anti-FLAG antibody (SIGMA) was added. Then the cells were incubated and washed. Then, the FITC labeled anti-mouse IgG antibody (BECTON DICKINSON) was added thereto and the cells were incubated and washed again. Subsequently, the fluorescence intensity was measured using the FACScan apparatus (BECTON DICKINSON).

**[0138]** Since the single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2 was specifically bound to L1210 cells expressing human IAP, it is confirmed that the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2 has an affinity to human Integrin Associated Protein (IAP) (see Figs. 8-11).

# 5.6 Competitive ELISA

10

30

35

40

50

[0139] The binding activity of the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2 was measured based on the inhibiting activity against the binding of mouse monoclonal antibodies to the antigen.

[0140] The anti-FLAG antibody adjusted to 1  $\mu$ g/ml was added to each well on 96-well plate and incubated at 37°C for 2 hours. After washing, blocking was performed with 1% BSA-PBS. After incubating and washing at a room temperature, the culture supernatant of COS7 cells into which the secretion-type human IAP antigen gene (SEQ ID No. 26) had been introduced was diluted with PBS into twofold volume and added to each well. After incubating and washing at a room temperature, a mixture of 50  $\mu$ l of the biotinized MABL-2 antibody adjusted to 100 ng/ml and 50  $\mu$ l of sequentially diluted supernatant of the COS7 cells expressing the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2 were added into each well. After incubating and washing at a room temperature, the alkaline phosphatase-conjugated streptoavidin (Zymed) was added into each well. After incubating and washing at a room temperature, the substrate solution (SIGMA) was added and absorbance of the reaction mixture in each well was measured at 405 nm.

[0141] The results revealed that the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2 (MABL2-scFv) evidently inhibited concentration-dependently the binding of the mouse antibody MABL-2 to human IAP antigen in comparison with the culture supernatant of the PCHO1-introduced COS7 cells as a control (Fig. 12). Accordingly, it is suggested that the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2 has the correct structure of each of the V regions from the mouse monoclonal antibody MABL-2.

# 5.7 Apoptosis-inducing Effect in vitro

**[0142]** An apoptosis-inducing action of the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2 was examined by Annexin-V staining (Boehringer Mannheim) using the L1210 cells transfected with human IAP gene, the L1210 cells transfected with the pCOS1 vector as a control and CCRF-CEM cells.

[0143] To each  $1 \times 10^5$  cells of the above cells was added the culture supernatant of the COS7 cells expressing the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2 or the culture supernatant of COS7 cells transfected with the pCHO1 vector as a control at 50% final concentration and the mixtures were cultured for 24 hours. Then, the Annexin-V staining was performed and the fluorescence intensity was measured using the FACScan apparatus (BECTON DICKINSON). [0144] Results of the Annexin-V staining are shown in Figs. 13-18, respectively. Dots in the left-lower region represent living cells and dots in the right-lower region represent cells at the early stage of apoptosis and dots in the right-upper region represent cells at the late stage of apoptosis. The results show that the reconstructed single chain Fv of antibody MABL-2 (MABL2-scFv) remarkably induced cell death of L1210 cells specific to human IAP antigen (Figs. 13-16) and that the reconstructed single chain Fv also induced remarkable cell death of CCRF-CEM cells in comparison with the control (Figs. 17-18).

#### 5.8 Expression of MABL-2 derived single chain Fv in CHO cells

[0145] CHO cells were transfected with the pCHOM2 vector to establish a CHO cell line which constantly expresses the single chain Fv (polypeptide) derived from the antibody MABL-2.

[0146] CHO cells were transformed with the pCHOM2 vector by the electroporation using the Gene Pulser apparatus (BioRad). A mixture of DNA (10  $\mu$ g) and 0.7 ml of PBS with CHO cells (1  $\times$  10<sup>7</sup> cells/ml) was added to a cuvette. The mixture was treated with pulse at 1.5 kV, 25  $\mu$ F of electric capacity. After the restoration for 10 minutes at a room temperature, the electroporated cells were transferred into nucleic acid free  $\alpha$ -MEM medium (GIBCO BRL) containing 10% fetal bovine serum and cultured. The expression of desired protein in the resultant clones was confirmed by SDS-PAGE and a clone with a high expression level was selected as a cell line producing the single chain Fv derived from the antibody MABL-2. The cell line was cultured in serum-free medium CHO-S-SFM II (GIBCO BRL) containing 10 nM methotrexate (SIGMA). Then, the culture supernatant was collected, centrifuged to remove cell fragments and recovered.

# 5.9 Purification of MABL-2 derived single chain Fv produced in CHO cells

**[0147]** The culture supernatant of the CHO cell line expressing the single chain Fv obtained in Example 5.8 was concentrated up to twenty times using a cartridge for the artificial dialysis (PAN130SF, ASAHI MEDICALS). The concentrated solution was stored at -20°C and thawed on purification.

55 [0148] Purification of the single chain Fv from the culture supernatant of the CHO cells was performed using three kinds of chromatography, i.e., Blue-sepharose, a hydroxyapatite and a gel filtration.

#### (1) Blue-sepharose column chromatography

[0149] The concentrated supernatant was diluted to ten times with 20 mM acetate buffer (pH 6.0) and centrifuged to remove insoluble materials (10000 × rpm, 30 minutes). The supernatant was applied onto a Blue-sepharose column (20 ml) equilibrated with the same buffer. After washing the column with the same buffer, proteins adsorbed in the column were eluted by a stepwise gradient of NaCl in the same buffer, 0.1, 0.2, 0.3, 0.5 and up to 1.0 M. The pass-through fraction and each eluted fraction were analyzed by SDS-PAGE. The fractions in which the single chain Fv were confirmed (the fractions eluted at 0.1 to 0.3M NaCl) were pooled and concentrated up to approximately 20 times using CentriPrep-10 (AMICON).

#### (2) Hydroxyapatite

10

20

30

40

50

55

**[0150]** The concentrated solution obtained in (1) was diluted to 10 times with 10 mM phosphate buffer (pH 7.0) and applied onto the hydroxyapatite column (20 ml, BIORAD). The column was washed with 60 ml of 10 mM phosphate buffer (pH 7.0). Then, proteins adsorbed in the column were eluted by a linear gradient of sodium phosphate buffer up to 200 mM (see Fig. 19). The analysis of each fraction by SDS-PAGE confirmed the single chain Fv in fraction A and fraction B.

# (3) Gel filtration

[0151] Each of fractions A and B in (2) was separately concentrated with CentriPrep-10 and applied onto TSKgel G3000SWG column (21.5 x 600 mm) equilibrated with 20 mM acetate buffer (pH 6.0) containing 0.15 M NaCl. Chromatograms are shown in Fig. 20. The analysis of the fractions by SDS-PAGE confirmed that both major peaks (Al and Bl) are of desired single chain Fv. In the gel filtration analysis, the fraction A was eluted at 36 kDa of apparent molecular weight and the fraction B was eluted at 76 kDa. The purified single chain Fvs (Al, Bl) were analyzed with 15% SDS polyacrylamide gel. Samples were treated in the absence or presence of a reductant and the electrophoresis was carried out in accordance with the Laemmli's method. Then the protein was stained with Coomassie Brilliant Blue. As shown in Fig. 21, both Al and Bl gave a single band at 35 kDa of apparent molecular weight, regardless of the absence or presence of the reductant. From the above, it is concluded that Al is a monomer of the single chain Fv and Bl is a non-covalently bound dimer of the single chain Fv. The gel filtration analysis of the fractions Al and Bl with TSKgel G3000SW column (7.5  $\times$  60 mm) revealed that a peak of the monomer is detected only in the fraction Al and a peak of the dimer is detected only in the fraction Bl (Fig. 22). The dimer fraction (fraction Bl) accounted for 4 period of total single chain Fvs. More than 90% of the dimer in the dimer fraction was stably preserved for more than a month at 4°C.

# 5.10 Construction of vector expressing single chain Fv derived from antibody MABL-2 in E. coli cell

[0152] The pscM2 vector was modified by the PCR method to prepare a vector effectively expressing the single chain Fv from the antibody MABL-2 in <u>E. coli</u> cells. The resultant DNA fragment was introduced into pSCFVT7 expression vector.

[0153] As a forward primer for PCR, Nde-VHSm02 primer shown in SEQ ID No. 27 was designed to hybridize to a DNA encoding the N-terminal of the H chain V region and to contain a start codon and Ndel restriction enzyme recognition site. As a reverse primer for PCR, VLAS primer shown in SEQ ID No. 28 was designed to hybridize to a DNA encoding the C-terminal of the L chain V region and to contain two stop codons and EcoRI restriction enzyme recognition site. The forward primer, Nde-VHSm02, comprises five point mutations in the part hybridizing to the DNA encoding the N-terminal of the H chain V region for the effective expression in E. coli.

[0154] 100  $\mu$ l of a PCR solution comprising 10  $\mu$ l of 10 x PCR Buffer #1, 1 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 0.2 mM dNTPs, 5 units of KOD DNA polymerase (all from TOYOBO), 1  $\mu$ M of each primer and 100 ng of a template DNA (pscM2) was heated at 98°C for 15 seconds, at 65°C for 2 seconds and at 74°C for 30 seconds in order. This temperature cycle was repeated 25 times.

[0155] The PCR product was purified using the QIAquick PCR Purification Kit (QIAGEN) and digested by Ndel and EcoRI, and then the resulting DNA fragment was cloned into pSCFVT7 vector, from which pelB signal sequence had been eliminated by the digestion with Ndel and EcoRI. After DNA sequencing, the resulting plasmid comprising a DNA fragment with the desired DNA sequence is designated as "pscM2DEm02" (see Fig. 23). The nucleotide sequence and the amino acid sequence of the single chain Fv derived from the antibody MABL-2 contained in the plasmid pscM2DEm02 are shown in SEQ ID No. 29.

# 5.11 Expression of single chain Fv derived from antibody MABL-2 in E. coli cells

[0156] <u>E. coli</u> BL21(DE3)pLysS (STRATAGENE) was transformed with pscM2DEm02 vector to obtain a strain of <u>E. coli</u> expressing the single chain Fv derived from antibody MABL-2. The resulting clones were examined for the expression of the desired protein using SDS-PAGE, and a . clone with a high expression level was selected as a strain producing the single chain Fv derived from antibody MABL-2.

#### 5.12 Purification of single chain Fv derived from antibody MABL-2 produced in E.coli

[0157] A single colony of <u>E. coli</u> obtained by the transformation was cultured in 3 ml of LB medium at 28°C for 7 hours and then in 70 ml of LB medium at 28°C overnight. This pre-culture was transplanted to 7 L of LB medium and cultured at 28°C with stirring at 300 rpm using the Jar-fermenter. When an absorbance of the medium reached O.D. =1.5, the bacteria were induced with 1 mM IPTG and then cultured for 3 hours.

[0158] The culture medium was centrifuged ( $10000 \times g$ , 10 minutes) and the precipitated bacteria were recovered. To the bacteria was added 50 mM Tris-HCl buffer (pH 8.0) containing 5 mM EDTA, 0.1 M NaC and 1% Triton X-100 and the bacteria were disrupted by ultrasonication (out put: 4, duty cycle: 70%,  $1 \text{ minute} \times 10 \text{ times}$ ). The suspension of disrupted bacteria was centrifuged ( $12000 \times g$ , 10 minutes) to precipitate inclusion body. Isolated inclusion body was mixed with 50 mM Tris-HCl buffer (pH 8.0) containing 5 mM EDTA, 0.1 M NaCl and 4% Triton X-100, treated by ultrasonication (out put: 4, duty cycle: 50%,  $30 \text{ seconds} \times 2 \text{ times}$ ) again and centrifuged ( $12000 \times g$ , 10 minutes) to isolate the desired protein as precipitate and to remove containment proteins included in the supernatant.

[0159] The inclusion body comprising the desired protein was lysed in 50 mM Tris-HCl buffer (pH 8.0) containing 6 M Urea, 5 mM EDTA and 0.1 M NaCl and applied onto Sephacryl S-3,00 gel filtration column ( $5 \times 90$  cm, Amersharm Pharmacia) equilibrated with 50 mM Tris-HCl buffer (pH 8.0) containing 4M Urea, 5 mM EDTA, 0.1 M NaCl and 10 mM mercaptoethanol at a flow rate of 5 ml/minutes to remove associated single chain Fvs with high-molecular weight. The obtained fractions were analyzed with SDS-PAGE and the fractions with high purity of the protein were diluted with the buffer used in the gel filtration up to  $O.D_{2Bo}$ =0.25. Then, the fractions were dialyzed three times against 50 mM Tris-HCl buffer (pH 8.0) containing 5 mM EDTA, 0.1 M NaCl, 0.5 M Arg, 2 mM glutathione in the reduced form and 0.2 mM glutathione in the oxidized form in order for the protein to be refolded. Further, the fraction was dialyzed three times against 20 mM acetate buffer (pH 6.0) containing 0.15 M NaCl to exchange the buffer.

[0160] The dialysate product was applied onto Superdex 200 pg gel filtration column (2.6 × 60 cm, Amersharm Pharmacia) equilibrated with 20 mM acetate buffer (pH 6.0) containing 0.15 M NaCl to remove a small amount of high molecular weight protein which was intermolecularly crosslinked by S-S bonds. As shown in Fig. 24, two peaks, major and sub peaks, were eluted after broad peaks which are expectedly attributed to an aggregate with a high molecular weight. The analysis by SDS-PAGE (see Fig. 21) and the elution positions of the two peaks in the gel filtration analysis suggest that the major peak is of the monomer of the single chain Fv and the sub peak is of the non-covalently bound dimer of the single chain Fv. The non-covalently bound dimer accounted for 4 percent of total single chain Fvs.

#### 5.13 Apoptosis-inducing activity in vitro of single chain Fv derived from antibody MABL-2

30

35

50

40 [0161] An apoptosis-inducing action of the single chain Fv from antibody MABL-2 (MABL2-scFv) produced by the CHO cells and E. coli was examined according to two protocols by Annexin-V staining (Boehringer Mannheim) using the L1210 cells (hIAP/L1210) into which human IAP gene had been introduced.

[0162] In the first protocol sample antibodies at the final concentration of 3  $\mu$ g/ml were added to 5  $\times$  10<sup>4</sup> cells of hIAP/L1210 cell line and cultured for 24 hours. Sample antibodies, i.e., the monomer and the dimer of the single chain Fv of MABL-2 from the CHO cells obtained in Example 5.9, the monomer and the dimer of the single chain Fv of MABL-2 from  $\underline{E.\ coli}$  obtained in Example 5.12, and the mouse IgG antibody as a control were analyzed. After culturing, the Annexin-V staining was carried out and the fluorescence intensity thereof was measured using the FACScan apparatus (BECTON DICKINSON).

[0163] In the second protocol sample antibodies at the final concentration of 3  $\mu$ g/ml were added to 5  $\times$  10<sup>4</sup> cells of hIAP/L1210 cell line, cultured for 2 hours and mixed with anti-FLAG antibody (SIGMA) at the final concentration of 15  $\mu$ g/ml and further cultured for 22 hours. Sample antibodies of the monomer of the single chain Fv of MABL-2 from the CHO cells obtained in Example 5.9 and the mouse IgG antibody as a control were analyzed. After culturing, the Annexin-V staining was carried out and the fluorescence intensity thereof was measured using the FACScan apparatus.

[0164] Results of the analysis by the Annexin-V staining are shown in Figs. 25-31. The results show that the dimers of the single chain Fv polypeptide of MABL-2 produced in the CHO cells and <u>E. coli</u> remarkably induced cell death (Figs. 26, 27) in comparison with the control (Fig. 25), while no apoptosis-inducing action was observed in the monomers of the single chain Fv polypeptide of MABL-2 produced in the CHO cells and <u>E. coli</u> (Figs. 28, 29). When anti-FLAG antibody was used together, the monomer of the single chain Fv polypeptide derived from antibody MABL-2 produced

in the CHO cells induced remarkably cell death (Fig. 31) in comparison with the control (Fig. 30).

5.14 Antitumor effect of the monomer and the dimer of scFv/CHO polypeptide with a model mouse of human myeloma

# (1) Quantitative measurement of human IgG in mouse serum

[0165] Measurement of human IgG (M protein) produced by human myeloma cell and contained in mouse serum was carried out by the following ELISA. 100  $\mu$ L of goat anti-human IgG antibody (BIOSOURCE, Lot#7902) diluted to 1  $\mu$ g/mL with 0.1% bicarbonate buffer (pH 9.6) was added to each well on 96 wells plate (Nunc) and incubated at 4°C overnight so that the antibody was immobilized. After blocking, 100  $\mu$ L of the stepwisely diluted mouse serum or human IgG (CAPPEL, Lot#00915) as a standard was added to each well and incubated for 2 hours at a room temperature. After washing, 100  $\mu$ L of alkaline phosphatase-labeled anti-human IgG antibody (BIOSOURCE, Lot#6202) which had been diluted to 5000 times was added, and incubation was carried out for 1 hour at a room temperature. After washing, a substrate solution was added. After incubation, absorbance at 405 nm was measured using the MICROPLATE READ-ER Model 3550 (BioRad). The concentration of human IgG in the mouse serum was calculated based on the calibration curve obtained from the absorbance values of human IgG as the standard.

#### (2) Preparation of antibodies for administration

[0166] The monomer and the dimer of the scFv/CHO polypeptide were respectively diluted to 0.4 mg/mL or 0.25 mg/mL with sterile filtered PBS(-) on the day of administration to prepare samples for the administration.

#### (3) Preparation of a mouse model of human myeloma

[0167] A mouse model of human myeloma was prepared as follows. KPMM2 cells passaged in vivo (JP-Appl. 7-236475) by SCID mouse (Japan Clare) were suspended in RPMI1640 medium (GIBCO-BRL) containing 10% fetal bovine serum (GIBCO-BRL) and adjusted to 3 × 10<sup>7</sup> cells/mL. 200 μL of the KPMM2 cell suspension (6 × 10<sup>6</sup> cells/ mouse) was transplanted to the SCID mouse (male, 6 week-old) via caudal vein thereof, which had been subcutane-ously injected with the asialo GM1 antibody (WAKO JUNYAKU, 1 vial dissolved in 5 mL) a day before the transplantation.

#### (4) Administration of antibodies

30

35

40

50

[0168] The samples of the antibodies prepared in (2), the monomer (250  $\mu$ L) and the dimer (400  $\mu$ L), were administered to the model mice of human myeloma prepared in (3) via caudal vein thereof. The administration was started from three days after the transplantation of KPMM2 cells and was carried out twice a day for three days. As a control, 200  $\mu$ L of sterile filtered PBS(-) was likewise administered twice a day for three days via caudal vein. Each group consisted of seven mice.

# (5) Evaluation of antitumor effect of the monomer and the dimer of scFv/CHO polypeptide with the model mouse of human myeloma

[0169] The antitumor effect of the monomer and the dimer of scFv/CHO polypeptide with the model mice of human myeloma was evaluated in terms of the change of human IgG (M protein) concentration in the mouse serum and survival time of the mice. The change of human IgG concentration was determined by measuring it in the mouse serum collected at 24 days after the transplantation of KPMM2 cells by ELISA described in the above (1). The amount of serum human IgG (M protein) in the serum of the PBS(-)-administered group (control) increased to about 8500  $\mu$ g/mL, whereas the amount of human IgG of the scFv/CHO dimer-administered group was remarkably low, that is, as low as one-tenth or less than that of the control group. Thus, the results show that the dimer of scFv/CHO strongly inhibits the growth of the KPMM2 cells (Fig. 32). As shown in Fig. 33, a remarkable elongation of the survival time was observed in the scFv/CHO dimer-administered group in comparison with the PBS(-)-administered group.

**[0170]** From the above, it is confirmed that the dimer of scFv/CHO has an antitumor effect for the human myeloma model mice. It is considered that the antitumor effect of the dimer of scFv/CHO, the modified antibody of the invention, results from the apoptosis-inducing action of the modified antibody.

# 55 <u>5.15 Hemagglutination Test</u>

[0171] Hemagglutination test and determination of hemagglutination were carried out in accordance with "Immuno-Biochemical Investigation", Zoku-Seikagaku Jikken Koza, edited by the Biochemical Society of Japan, published by

Tokyo Kagaku Dojin.

10

15

20

25

30

35

40

50

[0172] Blood was taken from a healthy donor using heparin-treated syringes and washed with PBS(-) three times, and then erythrocyte suspension with a final concentration of 2% in PBS(-) was prepared. Test samples were the antibody MABL-2, the monomer and the dimer of the single chain Fv polypeptide produced by the CHO cells, and the monomer and the dimer of the single chain Fv polypeptide produced by E. coli, and the control was mouse IgG (ZYMED). For the investigation of the hemagglutination effect, round bottom 96-well plates available from Falcon were used. 50  $\mu$ L per well of the aforementioned antibody samples and 50  $\mu$ L of the 2% erythrocyte suspension were added and mixed in the well. After incubation for 2 hours at 37°C, the reaction mixtures were stored at 4°C overnight and the hemagglutination thereof was determined. As a control, 50  $\mu$ L per well of PBS (-) was used and the hemagglutination test was carried out in the same manner. The mouse IgG and antibody MABL-2 were employed at 0.01, 0.1, 1.0, 10.0 or 100.0  $\mu$ g/mL of the final concentration of the antibodies. The single chain Fvs were employed at 0.004, 0.04, 0.4, 4.0, 40.0 or 80.0  $\mu$ g/mL of the final concentration and further at 160.0  $\mu$ g/mL only in the case of the dimer of the polypeptide produced by E. coli. Results are shown in the Table 2. In the case of antibody MABL-2, the hemagglutination was observed at a concentration of more than 0.1  $\mu$ g/mL, whereas no hemagglutination was observed for both the monomer and the dimer of the single chain Fv.

Table 2

Hemaggluti	nation Tes	t							
	Control	0.01	0.1	1	10	100	μg/mL		
mlgG	-	-	-	-	-	-			
MABL-2	-	-	+	+++	+++	++			
(intact)									
	Control	0.004	0.04	0.4	4	40	80	μg/mL	
scFv/CHO	-	-	-	-	-	-	-		
monomer									
scFv/CHO	-	-	-	-	-	-	-		
dimer									
	Control	0.004	0.04	0.4	4	40	80	160	μg/mL
scFv/E.coli	-	-	-	-	-	-	-		
monomer									
scFv/E.coli	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
dimer									

Example 6 Modified antibody  $sc(Fv)_2$  comprising two H chain V regions and two L chain V regions and antibody MABL-2 scFvs having linkers with different length

# 6.1 Construction of plasmid expressing antibody MABL-2 sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub>

**[0173]** For the preparation of a plasmid expressing the modified antibody [sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub>] which comprises two H chain V regions and two L chain V regions derived from the antibody MABL-2, the aforementioned pCHOM2, which comprises the DNA encoding scFv derived from the MABL-2 described above, was modified by the PCR method as mentioned below and the resulting DNA fragment was introduced into pCHOM2.

**[0174]** Primers employed for the PCR are EF1 primer (SEQ ID NO: 30) as a sense primer, which is designed to hybridize to a DNA encoding EF1 $\alpha$ , and an antisense primer (SEQ ID NO: 19), which is designed to hybridize to the DNA encoding C-terminal of the L chain V region and to contain a DNA sequence coding for a linker region, and VLLAS primer containing Sall restriction enzyme recognition site (SEQ ID NO 31).

[0175]  $100 \,\mu$ l of the PCR solution comprises  $10 \,\mu$ l of  $10 \times$  PCR Buffer #1, 1 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 0.2 mM dNTPs (dATP, dGTP, dCTP and dTTP), 5 units of KOD DNA polymerase (Toyobo, Inc.), 1  $\mu$ M of each primer and 100 ng of the template DNA (pCHOM2). The PCR solution was heated at 94°C for 30 seconds, at 50°C for 30 seconds and at 74°C for 1 minute in order. This temperature cycle was repeated 30 times.

[0176] The PCR product was purified using the QIAquick PCR Purification Kit (QIAGEN) and digested by Sall. The resultant DNA fragment was cloned into pBluescript KS+ vector (Toyobo, Inc.). After DNA sequencing, a plasmid comprising the desired DNA sequence was digested by Sall and the obtained DNA fragment was connected using Rapid DNA Ligation Kit(BOEHRINGER MANNHEIM) to pCHOM2 digested by Sall. After DNA sequencing, a plasmid comprising the desired DNA sequence is designated as "pCHOM2(FV)<sub>2</sub>" (see Fig. 34). The nucleotide sequence and the

amino acid sequence of the antibody MABL-2  $sc(Fv)_2$  region contained in the plasmid pCHOM2(Fv)<sub>2</sub> are shown in SEQ ID No. 32.

6.2 Preparation of Plasmid expressing antibody MABL-2 scFvs having linkers with various length

10

30

35

40

45

50

[0177] The scFvs containing linkers with different length and the V regions which are designed in the order of [H chain]-[L chain] (hereinafter "HL") or [L chain]-[H chain] (hereinafter "LH") were prepared using, as a template, cDNAs encoding the H chain and the L chain derived from the MABL-2 as mentioned below.

[0178] To construct HL type scFv the PCR procedure was carried out using pCHOM2(Fv)<sub>2</sub> as a template. In the PCR step, a pair of CFHL-F1 primer (SEW ID NO: 33) and CFHL-R2 primer (SEQ ID NO: 34) or a pair of CFHL-F2 primer (SEQ ID NO: 35) and CFHL-R1 primer (SEQ ID NO: 36) and KOD polymerase were employed. The PCR procedure was carried out by repeating 30 times the temperature cycle consisting of 94°C for 30 seconds, 60°C for 30 seconds and 72°C for 1 minute in order to produce a cDNA for the H chain containing a leader sequence at 5'-end or a cDNA for the L chain containing FLAG sequence at 3'-end thereof. The resultant cDNAs for the H chain and the L chain were mixed and PCR was carried out by repeating 5 times the temperature cycle consisting of 94°C for 30 seconds, 60°C for 30 seconds and 72°C for 1 minute in order using the mixture as templates and the KOD polymerase. To the reaction mixture were added CFHL-F1 and CFHL-R1 primers and then the PCR reaction was performed by repeating 30 times of the aforementioned temperature cycle to produce a cDNA for HL-0 type without a linker.

[0179] To construct LH type scFv, the PCR reaction was carried out using, as a template, pGEM-M2L and pGEM-M2H which contain cDMAs encoding the L chain V region and the H chain V region from the antibody MABL-2, respectively (see JP- Appl. 11-63557). A pair of T7 primer (SEQ ID NO: 37) and CFLH-R2 primer(SEQ ID NO: 38) or a pair of CFLH-F2 primer (SEQ ID NO: 39) and CFLH-R1 (SEQ ID NO: 40) and the KOD polymerase (Toyobo Inc.) were employed. The PCR reaction was performed by repeating 30 times the temperature cycle consisting of 94°C for 30 seconds, 60°C for 30 seconds and 72°C for 1 minute in sequential order to produce a cDNA of an L chain containing a leader sequence at 5'-end or a cDNA of an H chain containing FLAG sequence at 3'-end thereof. The resultant cDNAs of the L chain and the H chain were mixed and PCR was carried out using this mixture as templates and the KOD polymerase by repeating 5 times the temperature cycle consisting of 94°C for 30 seconds, 60°C for 30 seconds and 72°C for 1 minute in order. To the reaction mixture were added T7 and CFLH-R1 primers and the reaction was performed by repeating 30 times of the aforementioned temperature cycle. The reaction product was used as a template and PCR was carried out using a pair of CFLH-F4 primer (SEQ ID NO: 41) and CFLH-R1 primer by repeating 30 times the temperature cycle consisting of 94°C for 30 seconds, 60°C for 30 seconds and 72°C for 1 minute in order to produce a cDNA of LH-0 type without a linker.

**[0180]** The resultant cDNAs of LH-0 and HL-0 types were digested by EcoRI and BamHI restriction enzymes (Takara Shuzo) and the digested cDNAs were introduced into an expression plasmid INPEP4 for mammalian cells using Ligation High (Toyobo Inc.), respectively. Competent <u>E. coli</u> JM109 (Nippon Gene) was transformed with each plasmid and the desired plasmids were isolated from the transformed <u>E. coli</u> using QIAGEN Plasmid Maxi Kit (QUIAGEN). Thus plasmids pCF2LH-0 and pCF2HL-0 were prepared.

[0181] To construct the expression plasmids of HL type containing linkers with different size, pCF2HL-0, as a template, and CFHL-X3 (SEQ ID NO: 42), CFHL-X4 (SEQ ID NO: 43), CFHL-X5 (SEQ ID NO: 44), CFHL-X6 (SEQ ID NO: 45) or CFHL-X7 (SEQ ID NO: 46), as a sense primer, and BGH-1 (SEQ ID NO: 47) primer, as an antisense primer, which is complementary with the vector sequence were employed. PCR reaction was carried out using the KOD polymerase by repeating 30 times the temperature cycle consisting of 94°C for 30 seconds, 60°C for 30 seconds and 72°C for 1 minute in order and the reaction products were digested by restriction enzymes Xhol and BamHI (Takara Shuzo). The digested fragments were introduced between Xhol and BamHI sites in the pCF2HL-0 using Ligation High (Toyobo Inc.), respectively. Competent E. coli JM109 was transformed with each plasmid and the desired plasmids were isolated from the transformed E. coli by using Qiagen Plasmid Maxi kit. Thus expression plasmids pCF2HL-3, pCF2HL-5, pCF2HL-6 and pCF2HL-7 were prepared.

[0182] To construct expression plasmid for the transient expression in COS7 cells the plasmids pCF2HL-0, pCF2HL-3, pCF2HL-5, pCF2HL-6 and pCF2HL-7 were digested by restriction enzymes EcoRI and BamHI (Takara Shuzo) and the resultant fragments of approximately 800 bp were purified with agarose gel electrophoresis. The obtained fragments were introduced between EcoRI and BamHI sites in an expression plasmid pCOS1 for the expression in mammalian cells by using Ligation High (Toyobo Inc.), respectively. Competent E. coli DH5α (Toyobo Inc.) was transformed with each plasmid and the desired plasmids were isolated from the transformed E. coli using Qiagen Plasmid Maxi kit. Thus the expression plasmids CF2HL-0/pCOS1, CF2HL-3/pCOS1, CF2HL-4/pCOSI, CF2HL-5/pCOS1 and CF2HL-7/pCOS1 were prepared.

**[0183]** As a typical example of these plasmids, the construction of the plasmid CF2HL-0/pCOS1 is illustrated in Fig. 35 and the nucleotide sequence and the amino acid sequence of MABL2-scFv <HL-0> contained in the plasmid are shown in SEQ ID No. 48. Nucleotide sequences and amino acid sequences of the linker regions in these plasmids are

also shown in Fig. 36.

10

30

35

40

45

[0184] To construct the expression: plasmids of LH type containing linkers with different size, pCF2LH-0, as a template, and CFLH-X3 (SEQ ID NO: 49), CFLH-X4 (SEQ ID NO: 50), CFLH-X5 (SEQ ID NO: 51), CFLH-X6 (SEQ ID NO: 52) or CFLH-X7 (SEQ ID NO: 53), as a sense primer, and BGH-1 primer, as an antisense primer, which is complementary with the vector sequence were employed. PCR reaction was carried out using the KOD polymerase by repeating 30 times the temperature cycle consisting of 94°C for 30 seconds, 60°C for 30 seconds and 72°C for 1 minute in order and the reaction products were digested by restriction enzymes XhoI and BamHI. The digested fragments were introduced into the pCF2LH-0 between XhoI and BamHI sites using Ligation High, respectively. Competent  $\underline{E}$ .  $\underline{coli}$  DH5 $\alpha$  (Toyobo Inc.) was transformed with each plasmid and the desired plasmids were isolated from the transformed  $\underline{E}$ .  $\underline{coli}$  using Qiagen Plasmid Maxi kit. Thus expression plasmids pCF2LH-3, pCF2LH-4, pCF2LH-5, pCF2LH-6 and pCF2LH-7 were prepared.

[0185] To construct expression plasmid for the transient expression in COS7 cells the plasmids pCF2LH-0, pCF2LH-3, pCF2LH-5, pCF2LH-6 and pCF2LH-7 were digested by restriction enzymes EcoRI and BamHI (Takara Shuzo) and the resultant fragments of approximately 800 bp were purified with agarose gel electrophoresis. The obtained fragments were introduced between XhoI and BamHI sites in an expression plasmid pCOS1 for the expression in mammalian cells by using the Ligation High, respectively. Competent E. coli DH5 $\alpha$  (Toyobo Inc.) was transformed with each plasmid and the desired plasmids were isolated from the transformed E. coli using the Qiagen Plasmid Maxi kit. Consequently, the expression plasmids CF2LH-0/pCOS1, CF2LH-3/pCOS1, CF2LH-4/pCOS1, CF2LH-5/pCOS1, CF2LH-6/pCOS1 and CF2LH-7/pCOS1 were prepared.

[0186] As a typical example of these plasmids, the construction of the plasmid CF2LH-0/pCOS1 is illustrated in Fig. 37 and the nucleotide sequence and the amino acid sequence of MABL2-scFv <LH-0> contained in the plasmid are shown in SEQ ID No. 54. Nucleotide sequences and amino acid sequences of the linker regions in these plasmids are also shown in Fig. 38.

# 25 6.3 Expression of scFvs and sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> in COS7 cells

(1) Preparation of culture supernatant using serum-containing culture medium

[0187] The HL type and LH type of scFvs and  $sc(Fv)_2$  were transiently expressed in COS7 cells (JCRB9127, Japan Health Sciences Foundation). COS7 cells were subcultured in DMEM media (GIBCO BRL) containing 10% fetal bovine serum (HyClone) at 37°C in carbon dioxide atmosphere incubator. The COS7 cells were transfected with CF2HL-0, 3  $\sim$  7/pCOS1, or CF2LH-0, 3  $\sim$  7/pCOS1 prepared in Example 6.2 or pCHOM2(Fv) $_2$  vectors by electroporation using the Gene Pulser apparatus (BioRad). The DNA (10  $\mu$ g) and 0.25 ml of 2  $\times$  10 $^7$  cells/ml in DMEM culture medium containing 10% FBS and 5 mM BES (SIGMA) were added to a cuvette. After standing for 10 minutes the mixtures were treated with pulse at 0.17kV, 950 $\mu$ F of electric capacity. After the restoration for 10 minutes at room temperature, the electroporated cells were transferred into the DMEM culture medium (10%FBS) in 75 cm $^3$  flask. After culturing for 72 hours, the culture supernatant was collected and centrifuged to remove cell fragments. The culture supernatant was subjected to the filtration using 0.22  $\mu$ m bottle top filter (FALCON) to obtain the culture supernatant (hereinafter "CM").

(2) Preparation of culture supernatant using serum-free culture medium

[0188] Cells transfected in the same manner as (1) were transferred to the DMEM medium (10% FBS) in 75 cm $^3$  flask and cultured overnight. After the culture, the supernatant was discarded and the cells were washed with PBS and then added to CHO-S-SFM II medium (GIBCO BRL). After culturing for 72 hours, the culture supernatant was collected, centrifuged to remove cell fragments and filtered using 0.22  $\mu$ m bottle top filter (FALCON) to obtain CM.

# 6.4 Detection of scFvs and sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> in CM of COS7

50 [0189] The various MABL2-scFVs and sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> in CM of COS7 prepared in the aforementioned Example 6.3 (2) were detected by Western Blotting method.

[0190] Each CM of COS7 was subjected to SDS-PAGE electrophoresis and transferred to REINFORCED NC membrane (Schleicher & Schuell). The membrane was blocked with 5% skim milk (Morinaga Nyu-gyo) and washed with TBS. Then an anti-FLAG antibody (SIGMA) was added thereto. The membrane was incubated at room temperature and washed. A peroxidase labeled mouse IgG antibody (Jackson Immuno Research) was added. After incubating and washing at room temperature, the substrate solution (Kirkegaard Perry Laboratories) was added to develop color (Fig. 39).

# 6.5 Flow cytometry

10

30

[0191] Flow cytometry was performed using the culture supernatants of COS7 cells prepared in Example 6.3 (1) to measure the binding of the MABL2-scFVs and  $sc(Fv)_2$  to human Integrin Associated Protein (IAP) antigen. The culture supernatants to be tested or a culture supernatant of COS7 cells as a control was added to  $2 \times 10^5$  cells of the mouse leukemia cell line L1210 expressing human IAP. After incubating on ice and washing,  $10\,\mu\text{g/mL}$  of the mouse anti-FLAG antibody (SIGMA) was added and then the cells were incubated and washed. Then, the FITC labeled anti-mouse IgG antibody (BECTON DICKINSON) was added thereto and the cells were incubated and washed again. The fluorescence intensity was measured using the FACScan apparatus (BECTON DICKINSON). The results of the flow cytometry show that the MABL2-scFvs having linkers with different length and the  $sc(Fv)_2$  in the culture supernatants of COS7 have high affinity to human IAP (see Figs. 40a and 40b).

#### 6.6 Apoptosis-inducing Effect in vitro

[0192] An apoptosis-inducing action of the culture supernatants of COS7 prepared in Example 6.3 (1) was examined by Annexin-V staining (Boehringer Mannheim) using the L1210 cells transfected with human IAP gene (hIAP/L1210). [0193] To 5 × 10<sup>4</sup> cells of the hIAP/L1210 cells were added the culture supernatants of COS7 cells transfected with each vectors or a culture supernatant of COS7 cells as a control at 10% of the final concentration and the mixtures were cultured for 24 hours. Then, the Annexin-V/PI staining was performed and the fluorescence intensity was measured using the FACScan apparatus (BECTON DICKINSON). The results revealed that scFvs <HL3, 4, 6, 7, LH3, 4, 6, 7> and sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> in CM of COS7 induced remarkable cell death of hIAP/L1210 cells. These results are shown in Fig. 41.

# <u>6.7 Construction of vectors for the expression of scFvs and sc(Fv)</u> $_2$ in CHO cells

[0194] To isolate and purify MABL2-scFvs and sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> from culture supernatant, the expression vectors for expressing in CHO cells were constructed as below.

[0195] The EcoRI-BamHI fragments of pCF2HL-0,  $3\sim7$ , and pCF2LH-0,  $3\sim7$  prepared in Example 6.2 were introduced between EcoRI and BamHI sites in an expression vector pCHO1 for CHO cells using the Ligation High. Competent <u>E. coli</u> DH5 $\alpha$  was transformed with them. The plasmids were isolated from the transformed <u>E. coli</u> using QIAGEN Plasmid Midi kit (QIAGEN) to prepare expression plasmids pCHOM2HL-0,  $3\sim7$ , and pCHOM2LH-0,  $3\sim7$ .

 $\frac{6.8 \text{ Production of CHO cells expressing MABL2-scFvs} < \text{HL-0, } 3 \sim 7 >, \text{MABL2-scFvs} < \text{LH-0, } 3 \sim 7 > \text{ and } \text{sc(Fv)}_{\underline{2}} \text{ and } \text{preparation of the culture supernatants thereof}$ 

[0196] CHO cells were transformed with each of the expression plasmids pCHOM2HL-0, 3 ~ 7, and pCHOM2LH-0, 3 ~ 7, constructed in Example 6.7 and pCHOM2(Fv)<sub>2</sub> vector to prepare the CHO cells constantly expressing each modified antibody. As a typical example thereof, the production of the CHO cells constantly expressing MABL2-scFv <HL-5> or sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> is illustrated as follows.

[0197] The expression plasmids pCHOM2HL-5 and pCHON2(Fv)<sub>2</sub> were linearized by digesting with a restriction enzyme Pvul and subjected to transfection to CHO cells by electroporation using Gene Pulser apparatus (BioRad). The DNA (10  $\mu$ g) and 0.75 ml of PBS with 1  $\times$  10<sup>7</sup> cells/ml were added to a cuvette and treated with pulse at 1.5 kV, 25  $\mu$ F of electric capacity. After the restoration for 10 minutes at room temperature, the electroporated cells were transferred into nucleic acid-containing  $\alpha$ -MEM culture medium (GIBCO BRL) containing 10% fetal bovine serum and cultured. After culturing overnight, the supernatant was discarded. The cells were washed with PBS and added to nucleic acid-free  $\alpha$ -MEM culture medium (GIBCO BRL) containing 10% fetal bovine serum. After culturing for two weeks, the cells were cultured in a medium containing 10 nM (final concentration) methotrexate (SIGMA), then 50 nM and 100 nM methotrexate. The resultant cells were cultured in serum-free CHO-S-SFM II medium (GIBCO BRL) in a roller bottle. The culture supernatant was collected, centrifuged to remove cell fragments and filtered using a filter with 0.22  $\mu$ m of pore size to obtain CM, respectively.

[0198] According to the above, CHO cells which constantly express MABL2-scFvs <HL-0, -3, -4, -6, -7> and <LH-0, -3, -4, -5, -6, -7> and CMs thereof were obtained.

# 6.9 Purification of dimer of MABL2-scFv <HL-5> and sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub>

55 [0199] The MABL2-scFv <HL-5> and the sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> were purified from CMs prepared in Example 6.8 by two types of purification method as below.

<Purification Method 1>

**[0200]** HL-5 and  $sc(Fv)_2$  were purified by the anti-FLAG antibody affinity column chromatography utilizing the FLAG sequence located at C-terminal of the polypeptides and by gel filtration. One liter of CM as obtained in 6.8 was applied onto a column (7.9ml) prepared with anti-FLAG M2 Affinity gel (SIGMA) equilibrated with 50 mM Tris-HCl buffer (TBS, pH 7.5) containing 150 mM NaCl. After washing the column with TBS, the scFv was eluted by 0.1 M glycine-HCl buffer, pH 3.5. The resultant fractions were analyzed by SDS-PAGE and the elution of the scFv was confirmed. The scFv fraction was mixed with Tween 20 up to 0.01% of the final concentration and concentrated using Centricon-10 (MILI-PORE). The concentrate was applied onto TSKgel G3000SWG column (7.5  $\times$  600 mm) equilibrated with 20 mM acetate buffer (pH 6.0) containing 150 mM NaCl and 0.01% Tween 20. At 0.4 mL/minute of the flow rate, the scFv was detected by the absorption at 280 nm. The HL-5 was eluted as the major fraction in the position of the dimer and the sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> was eluted in the position of the monomer.

<Purification Method 2>

10

15

20

30

35

40

50

55

**[0201]** HL-5 and  $sc(Fv)_2$  were purified using three steps comprising ion exchange chromatography, hydroxyapatite and gel filtration. In the ion exchange chromatography, Q sepharose fast flow column (Pharmacia) was employed for HL-5 and SP-sepharose fast flow column was employed for  $sc(Fv)_2$ . In and after the second step, HL-5 and  $sc(Fv)_2$  were processed by the same procedure.

First step for HL-5

[0202] CM of HL-5 was diluted to two times with 20 mM Tris-HCl buffer (pH 9.0) containing 0.02% Tween 20 and then the pH was adjusted to 9.0 with 1 M Tris. The solution was applied onto Q Sepharose fast flow column equilibrated with 20 mM Tris-HCl buffer (pH 8.5) containing 0.02% Tween 20. A polypeptide adsorbed to the column was eluted by a linear gradient of NaCl in the same buffer, from 0.1 to 0.55 M. Monitoring the eluted fractions by SDS-PAGE, the fractions containing HL-5 were collected and subjected to hydroxyapatite of the second step.

First step for sc(Fv)2

**[0203]** CM of the  $sc(Fv)_2$  was diluted to two times with 20mM acetate buffer (pH 5.5) containing 0.02% Tween 20 and its pH was adjusted to 5.5 with 1 M acetic acid. The solution was applied onto a SP-Sepharose fast flow column equilibrated with 20 mM acetate buffer (pH 5.5) containing 0.02% Tween 20. A polypeptide adsorbed to the column was eluted by a linear gradient of NaCl in the buffer, from 0 to 0.5 M. Monitoring the eluted fractions by SDS-PAGE, the fractions containing the  $sc(Fv)_2$  were collected and subjected to hydroxyapatite of the second step.

Second step: Hydroxyapatite chromatography of HL-5 and sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub>

[0204] The fractions of HL-5 and sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> obtained in the first step were separately applied onto the hydroxyapatite column (Type I, BIORAD) equilibrated with 10 mM phosphate buffer containing 0.02% Tween 20, pH 7.0. After washing the column with the same buffer, polypeptides adsorbed to the column were eluted by a linear gradient of the phosphate buffer up to 0.5 M. Monitoring the eluted fractions by SDS-PAGE, the fractions containing the desired polypeptides were collected.

Third step: Gel filtration of HL-5 and sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub>

**[0205]** Each fraction obtained at the second step was separately concentrated with CentriPrep-10 (MILIPORE) and applied onto a Superdex 200 column ( $2.6 \times 60$  cm, Pharmacia) equilibrated with 20 mM acetate buffer (pH 6.0) containing 0.02% Tween 20 and 0.15 M NaCl. HL-5 was eluted in the position of the dimer, and sc(Fv)HL-5 and sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> were eluted in the position of the monomer as a major peek respectively.

**[0206]** Since the monomer of HL-5 was hardly detected by both purification methods, it is proved that the dimers of single chain Fvs are formed in high yields when the linker for the single chain Fv contains around 5 amino acids. Furthermore, the dimer of HL-5 and the sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> were stably preserved for a month at 4°C after the purification.

6.10 Evaluation of the binding activity of purified dimer of scFv <HL-5> and sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> against antigen

[0207] Flow cytometry was performed using the purified dimer of MABL2-scFv <HL-5> and the purified sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> in order to evaluate the binding to human Integrin Associated Protein (IAP), antigen, 10µg/ml of the purified dimer of

MABL2-scFv <HL-5>, the purified sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub>, the antibody MABL-2 as a positive control or a mouse IgG (Zymed) as a negative control was added to  $2 \times 10^5$  cells of the mouse leukemia cell line L1210 expressing human IAP (hIAP/L1210) or the cell line L1210 transformed with pCOS1 (pCOSI/L1210) as a control. After incubating on ice and washing,  $10\mu g/mL$  of the mouse anti-FLAG antibody (SIGMA) was added and then the cells were incubated and washed. FITC labeled anti-mouse IgG antibody (BECTON DICKINSON) was added thereto and the cells were incubated and washed again. Then the fluorescence intensity was measured using the FACScan apparatus (BECTON DICKINSON).

**[0208]** Since the purified dimer of MABL2-scFv <HL-5> and the purified sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> were specifically bound to hIAP/L1210 cells, it is confirmed that the dimer of scFv <HL-5> and the sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> have high affinity to human IAP (see Fig. 42).

6.11 Apoptosis-inducing activity in vitro of purified dimer of scFv <HL-5> and sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub>

10

30

35

40

45

50

55

[0209] An apoptosis-inducing action of the purified dimer of MABL2-scFv <HL-5> and the purified sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> were examined by Annexin-V staining (Boehringer Mannheim) using the L1210 cells (hIAP/L1210) in which human IAP gene had been introduced and cells of human leukemic cell line CCRF-CEM.

[0210] Different concentrations of the purified dimer of MABL2-scFv <HL-5>, the purified MABL2-sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub>, the antibody MABL-2 as a positive control or a mouse IgG as a negative control were added to 5 × 10<sup>4</sup> cells of hIAP/L1210 cell line or 1 × 10<sup>5</sup> cells of CCRF-CEM cell line. After culturing for 24 hours, the Annexin-V staining was carried out and the fluorescence intensity thereof was measured using the FACScan apparatus (BECTON DICKINSON). As a result the dimer of MABL2-scFv <HL-5> and the MABL2-sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> remarkably induced cell death of hHIAP/L1210 and CCRF-CEM in concentration-dependent manner (see Fig. 43). As a result it was shown that the dimer of MABL2-scFv <HL-5> and MABL2-sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub>, had improved efficacy of inducing apoptosis compared with original antibody MABL-2.

6.12 Hemagglutination Test of the purified dimer of scFv <HL-5> and the sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub>

[0211] Hemagglutination test was carried out using different concentrations of the purified dimer of scFv <HL-5> and the purified sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> in accordance with Example 5.15.

**[0212]** The hemagglutination was observed with the antibody MABL-2 as a positive control, whereas no hemagglutination was observed with both the single chain antibody MABL2-sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> and the MABL2-scFv <HL-5>. Further, there was no substantial difference in the hemagglutination between two buffers employed with the antibody MABL-2. These results are shown in Table 3.

5																
	Нета	Hemagglutination Test	tion Test					•	TABLE 3	· m						
		Diluer	Diluent : PBS												η)	(
	cont	28.9	14.45	7.225	3.6125	1.8063	0.9031	0.4516	0.2258	0.1129	0.0564	0.0282	0.0141	0.0071	0.0035	0.0018
MABL2- sc(Fv) <sub>2</sub>	1	1	i	1	ı	1	i	ı	1 .	1	1 .	ſ	1	ı	1	ı
:	cont	28.0	14.0	7.0	3.5	1.75	0.875	0.4375	0.2188	0.1094	0.0547	0.0273	0.0137	0.0068	0.0034	0.0017
MABL2- sc(Fv) <hl5></hl5>	1	ı	I	1	i	Į.	1	1	1	ļ	1	1	ſ	1	I	1
	cont	88	8	82	4	2	2.5	1.25	0.625	0.3125	0.1563	0.0781	. 0.0391	0.0195	0.0098	0.0049
MABL2 (intact)		+ .	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+1	I	1	l	I	1
mlgG	1	1	ł	1	ſ	ſ	ŀ	ı	ı	1	ł	ı	i	1	i	l
	Diluer	Diluent : Acetate Buffer	tate Buf	fer			π)	(μ/g π)								
	cont	8	8	82	5	2	2.5	1.25	0.625	0.3125	0.1563	0.0781	0.0391	0.0195	0.0098	0.0049
MABL2 (Intact)	ł	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	1	ı	1 -	i

6.13 Antitumor effect of the purified dimer of scFv <HL-5> and the sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> for a model mouse of human myeloma

[0213] The antitumor effects were tested for the dimer of scFv <HL-5> and the sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> prepared and purified in Examples 6.8 and 6.9. The test was performed by using the mouse model for human myeloma produced in Example 5.1 and determining the amount of M protein produced by human myeloma cells in the mouse serum using ELISA and examining survival time of the mice. Then, the antitumor effects of the dimer of scFv <HL-5> and the sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> were evaluated in terms of the change of the amount of M protein in the mouse serum and the survival time of the mice.

[0214] In the test, the HL-5 and the sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> were employed as a solution at 0.01, 0.1 or 1 mg/mL in vehicle consisting of 150 mM NaCl, 0.02% Tween and 20 mM acetate buffer, pH 6.0 and administered to the mice at 0.1, 1 or 10 mg/kg of dosage. Control group of mice were administered only with the vehicle.

**[0215]** The mouse serum was gathered 26 days after the transplantation of the human myeloma cells and the amount of M protein in the serum was measured using ELISA according to Example 5.14. As a result, the amount of M protein in the serum of both mice groups administered with HL-5, the dimer and the  $sc(Fv)_2$  decreased in dose-dependent manner (see Fig. 44). Furthermore, a significant elongation of the survival time was observed in both groups administered with the HL-5 (Fig. 45) and with the  $sc(Fv)_2$  (Fig. 46) in comparison with the control group administered with the vehicle. These results show that the HL-5 and the  $sc(Fv)_2$  of the invention have excellent antitumor effect in vivo.

Example 7

10

25

30

35

40

45

50

20 Single chain Fv comprising H chain V region and L chain V region of human antibody 12B5 against human MPL

[0216] A DNA encoding V regions of human monoclonal antibody 12B5 against human MPL was constructed as follows:

7.1 Construction of a gene encoding H chain V region of 12B5

[0217] The gene encoding H chain V region of human antibody 12B5 binding to human MPL was designed by connecting the nucleotide sequence of the gene thereof (SEQ ID NO: 55) at the 5'-end to the leader sequence (SEQ ID NO: 56) originated from human antibody gene (Eur. J. Immunol. 1996; 26: 63-69). The designed nucleotide sequence was divided into four oligonucleotides having overlapping sequences of 15 bp each (12B5VH-1, 12B5VH-2, 12B5VH-3, 12B5VH-4). 12B5VH-1 (SEQ ID NO: 57) and 12B5VH-3 (SEQ ID NO: 59) were synthesized in the sense direction, and 12B5VH-2 (SEQ ID NO: 58) and 12B5VH-4 (SEQ ID NO: 60) in the antisense direction, respectively. After assembling each synthesized oligonucleotide by respective complementarity, the outside primers (12B5VH-S and 12B5VH-A) were added to amplify the full length of the gene. 12B5VH-S (SEQ ID NO: 61) was designed to hybridize to 5'-end of the leader sequence by the forward primer and to have Hind III restriction enzyme recognition site and Kozak sequence, and 12B5VH-A (SEQ ID NO: 62) was designed to hybridize to the nucleotide sequence encoding C-terminal of H chain V region by the reverse primer and to have a splice donor sequence and BamHI restriction enzyme recognition site, respectively.

[0218] 100μl of the PCR solution containing 10μl of 10 x PCR Gold Buffer II, 1.5mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 0.08mM dNTPs (dATP, dGTP, dCTP, dTTP), 5 units of DNA-polymerase AmpliTaq Gold (all by PERKIN ELMER) and each 2.5 p mole of each synthesized oligonucleotide (12B5VH-1 to -4) was heated at 94°C of the initial temperature for 9 minutes, at 94°C for 2 minutes, at 55°C for 2 minutes and 72°C for 2 minutes. After repeating the cycle two times each 100 pmole of external primer 12B5VH-S and 12B5VH-A was added. The mixture was subjected to the cycle consisting of at 94°C for 30 seconds, at 55°C for 30 seconds and 72°C for 1 minute 35 times and, heated at 72°C for further 5 minutes.

[0219] The PCR product was purified by 1.5% low-melting-temperature agarose gel (Sigma), digested by restriction enzymes BamHI and Hind III, and cloned into expression vector HEF-gy1 for human H chain. After determining the DNA sequence the plasmid containing the correct DNA sequence was named HEF-12B5H-gy1.

[0220] The HEF-12B5H-gγ1 was digested by restriction enzymes EcoRl and BamHI to produce the gene encoding 12B5VH which was then cloned into an expression vector pCOS-Fd for human Fab H chain to produce pFd-12B5H. The expression vector for human Fab H chain was constructed by amplifying the DNA (SEQ ID NO: 63) containing the intron region existing between the genes encoding human antibody H chain V region and the constant region, and the gene encoding a part of the constant region of human H chain by PCR, and inserting the PCR product into animal cell expression vector pCOS1. The human H chain constant region was amplified for the gene under the same conditions mentioned above using as the template HEF-gγ1, as the forward primer G1CH1-S (SEQ ID NO: 64) which was designed to hybridize to 5'-end sequence of intron 1 and to have restriction enzyme recognition sites EcoRl and BamHI and as the reverse primer G1CH1-A (SEQ ID NO: 65) which was designed to hybridize to 3'-end DNA of human H chain constant region CH1 domain and to have a sequence encoding a part of hinge region, two stop codons and restriction enzyme recognition site Bg1 II.

[0221] The nucleotide sequence and amino acid sequence of the reconstructed 12B5H chain variable region which were included in plasmids HEF-12B5H-gy1 and pFd-12B5H are shown in SEQ ID NO: 66.

#### 7.2 Construction of the gene encoding 12B5 L chain V region

10

25

30

35

40

45

50

[0222] The gene encoding L chain V region of human antibody 12B5 binding to human MPL was designed by connecting the nucleotide sequence of gene (SEQ ID NO: 67) at the 5'-end to the leader sequence (SEQ ID NO: 68) originated from human antibody gene 3D6 (Nuc. Acid Res. 1990: 18; 4927). In the same way as mentioned above the designed nucleotide sequence was divided into four oligonucleotides having overlapping sequences of 15 bp each (12B5VL-1, 12B5VL-2, 12B5VL-3, 12B5VL-4) and synthesized respectively. 12B5VL-1 (SEQ ID NO: 69) and 12B5VL-3 (SEQ ID NO: 71) had sense sequences, and 12B5VL-2 (SEQ ID NO: 70) and 12B5VL-4 (SEQ ID NO: 72) had antisense sequences, respectively. Each of the synthesized oligonucleotides was assembled by respective complementarity and mixed with the external primer (12B5VL-S and 12B5VL-A) to amplify the full length of the gene. 12B5VL-S (SEQ ID NO: 73) was designed to hybridize to 5'-end of the leader sequence by the forward primer and to have Hind III restriction enzyme recognition site and Kozak sequence. 12B5VL-A (SEQ ID NO: 74) was designed to hybridize to the nucleotide sequence encoding C-terminal of L chain V region by the reverse primer and to have a splice donor sequence and BamHI restriction enzyme recognition site.

**[0223]** Performing the PCR as mentioned above, the PCR product was purified by 1.5% low-melting-temperature agarose gel (Sigma), digested by restriction enzymes BamHl and Hind III, and cloned into an expression vector HEF-g $\kappa$  for human L chain. After determining the DNA sequence the plasmid containing the correct DNA sequence was named HEF-12B5L-g $\kappa$ . The nucleotide sequence and amino acid sequence of the reconstructed 12B5 L chain V region which were included in plasmid HEF-12B5L-g $\kappa$  are shown in SEQ ID NO:75.

#### 7.3 Production of reconstructed 12B5 single chain Fv (scFv)

[0224] The reconstructed 12B5 antibody single chain Fv was designed to be in the order of 12B5VH-linker-12B5VL and to have FLAG sequence (SEQ ID NO: 76) at C-terminal to facilitate the detection and purification. The reconstructed 12B5 single chain Fv (sc12B5) was constructed using a linker sequence consisting of 15 amino acids represented by (Gly<sub>4</sub>Ser)<sub>3</sub>.

#### (1) Production of the reconstructed 12B5 single chain Fv using the linker sequence consisting of 15 amino acids

[0225] The gene encoding the reconstructed 12B5 antibody single chain Fv, which contained the linker sequence consisting of 15 amino acids, was constructed by connecting 12B5 H chain V region, linker region and 12B5 L chain V region which was amplified by PCR respectively. This method is schematically shown in Fig. 47. Six PCR primers (A-F) were used for production of the reconstructed 12B5 single chain Fv. Primers A, C, and E had sense sequences, and primers B, D, and F had antisense sequences.

[0226] The forward primer 12B5-S (Primer A, SEQ ID NO: 77) for H chain V region was designed to hybridize to 5'-end of H chain leader sequence and to have EcoRI restriction enzyme recognition site. The reverse primer HuVHJ3 (Primer B, SEQ ID NO: 78) for H chain V region was designed to hybridize to DNA encoding C-terminal of H chain V region.

[0227] The forward primer RHuJH3 (Primer C, SEQ ID NO: 79) for the linker was designed to hybridize to DNA encoding the N-terminal of the linker and to overlap DNA encoding the C-terminal of H chain V region. The reverse primer RHuVK1 (Primer D, SEQ ID NO: 80) for the linker was designed to hybridize to DNA encoding the C-terminal of the linker and overlap DNA encoding the N-terminal of L chain V region.

[0228] The forward primer HuVK1.2 (Primer E, SEQ ID NO: 81) for L chain V region was designed to hybridize to DNA encoding the N-terminal of L chain V region. The reverse primer 12B5F-A for L chain V region (Primer F, SEQ ID NO: 82) was designed to hybridize to DNA encoding C-terminal of L chain V region and to have the sequence encoding FLAG peptide (Hopp, T. P. et al., Bio/Technology, 6, 1204-1210, 1988), two transcription stop codons and Notl restriction enzyme recognition site.

[0230] 50μl of PCR solution for the first step contained 5μl of 10 x PCR Gold Buffer II, 1.5mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 0.08mM dNTPs, 5 units of DNA polymerase AmpliTaq Gold (all by PERKIN ELMER), each 100 pmole of each primer and 100ng of each template DNA. The PCR solution was heated at 94°C of the initial temperature for 9 minutes, at 94 for 30 seconds, 55°C for 30 seconds and 72°C for 1 minute. After repeating the cycle 35 times the reaction mixture was further heated 72°C for 5 minutes.

[0231] The PCR products A-B, C-D, and E-F were assembled by the second PCR. PCR mixture solution for the second step of  $98\mu l$  containing as the template  $1\mu l$  of the first PCR product A-B,  $0.5\mu l$  of PCR product C-D and  $1\mu l$  of PCR product E-F,  $10\mu l$  of  $10 \times PCR$  Gold Buffer II,  $1.5mM MgCl_2$ , 0.08mM dNTPs,  $5 \times lnits$  of DNA polymerase AmpliTaq Gold (all by PERKIN ELMER) was heated at  $94^{\circ}C$  of the initial temperature for  $9 \times lnits$  and  $72^{\circ}C$  for  $2 \times lnits$  minutes. After repeating the cycle two times, each  $100 \times lnits$  pmole of each of primers A and F were added. After repeating the cycle consisting of at  $94^{\circ}C$  for  $30 \times lnits$  for  $30 \times lnits$  seconds and  $30 \times lnits$  for  $30 \times lni$ 

[0232] The DNA fragments produced by the second PCR were purified using 1.5% low-melting-temperature agarose gel, digested by EcoRI and Notl, and cloned into pCHO1 vector and pCOS1 vector (Japanese Patent Application No. 8-255196). The expression vector pCHO1 was a vector constructed by deleting the antibody gene from DHFR-ΔE-rvH-PM1-f (see WO92/19759) by EcoRI and Smal digestion, and connecting to EcoRI-Notl-BamHI Adaptor (TAKARA SHUZO). After determining the DNA sequence the plasmids containing the DNA fragment encoding the correct amino acid sequence of reconstructed 12B5 single chain Fv were named pCHO-sc12B5 and pCOS-sc12B5. The nucleotide sequence and amino acid sequence of the reconstructed 12B5 single chain Fv included in the plasmids pCHO-sc12B5 and pCOS-sc12B5 are shown in SEQ ID NO: 84.

# 7.4 Expression of antibody 12B5 (IgG, Fab) and single chain Fv polypeptide by animal cell

[0233] Antibody 12B5 (IgG, Fab) and single chain Fv derived from antibody 12B5 were expressed by using COS-7 cells or CHO cells.

[0234] The transient expression using COS-7 cells was performed as follows. The transfection was performed by electroporation method using Gene Pulser equipment (BioRad). For the expression of antibody 12B5 (IgG) each  $10\mu g$  of the above-mentioned expression vector HEF-12B5H-gy1 and HEF-12 B5L-gk were added, for the expression of 12B5Fab fragment each  $10\mu g$  of pFd-12B5H and HEF-12B5L-gk were added and for the expression of single chain Fv  $10\mu g$  of pCOS-sc12B5 was added to COS-7 cells ( $1x10^7$  cells/ml) suspended in 0.8ml of PBS. The mixture kept in a cuvette was treated by pulse at the capacity of 1.5kV,  $25\mu FD$ . After recovering for 10 minutes in a room temperature the electroporated cells were added to DMEM culture medium (GIBCO BRL) containing 10% bovine fetal serum cultivated. After cultivating overnight the cells were washed once by PBS, added to serum-free medium CHO-S-SFM II and cultivated for 2 days. The culture medium was centrifuged to remove cell debris and filtered with 0.22pm filter to prepare the culture supernatant.

[0235] To establish a stable expression CHO cell line for the single chain Fv (polypeptide) derived from antibody 12B5, the expression vector pCHO-sc12B5 was introduced into CHO cells as follows.

[0236] The expression vector was introduced into CHO cells by electroporation method using Gene Pulser equipment (BioRad). Linearized DNA (100μg) obtained by digestion with restriction enzyme Pvul and CHO cells (1x10<sup>7</sup> cells /ml) suspended in 0.8 ml of PBS were mixed in a cuvette, left stationary on ice for 10 minutes and treated with pulse at the capacity of 1.5kV, 25μFD. After recovering for 10 minutes at a room temperature the electroporated cells were added to CHO-S-SFM II (GIBCO BRL) containing 10% bovine fetal serum and cultivated. After cultivating for 2 days the cultivation was continued in CHO-S-SFM II (GIBCO BRL) containing 5nM methotrexate (SIGMA) and 10% bovine fetal serum. From thus obtained clones a clone with high expression rate was selected as the production cell line for 12B5 single chain Fv. After cultivating in serum-free medium CHO-S-SFM II (GIBCO BRL) containing 5nM methotrexate (SIGMA), the culture supernatant was obtained by centrifugal separation of cell debris.

#### 7.5 Purification of single chain Fv derived from 12B5 produced by CHO cells

50 [0237] The culture supernatant of CHO cell line expressing 12B5 single chain Fv obtained in 7.4 was purified by anti-FLAG antibody column and gel filtration column.

#### (1) Anti-FLAG antibody column

10

20

25

30

35

40

45

55

[0238] The culture supernatant was added to anti-FLAG M2 affinity gel (SIGMA) equilibrated by PBS. After washing the column by the same buffer the proteins adsorbed to the column were eluted by 0.1M glycine-HCl buffer (pH 3.5). The eluted fractions were immediately neutralized by adding 1M Tris-HCl buffer (pH 8.0). The eluted fractions were analyzed by SDS-PAGE and the fraction which was confirmed to contain the single chain Fv was concentrated using

Centricon-10 (MILLIPORE).

#### (2) Gel filtration

10

15

30

35

40

45

50

[0239] The concentrated solution obtained in (1) was added to Superdex200 column (10x300mm, AMERSHAM PHARMACIA) equilibrated by PBS containing 0.01% Tween20.

The product sc12B5 was eluted in two peaks (A, B) (see Fig. 48). The fractions A and B were analyzed using the 14%-SDS-polyacrylamide gel. The sample was processed by electrophoresis in the presence and absence of a reducing agent according to Laemmli method, and stained by Coomassie Brilliant Blue after the electrophoresis. As shown in Fig. 49 the fractions A and B, regardless of the presence of the reducing agent or its absence, produced a single band having an apparent molecular weight of about 31 kD. When the fractions A and B were analyzed by gel filtration using Superdex200 PC 3.2/30 (3.2x300mm, AMERSHAM PHARMACIA), the fraction A produced an eluted product at an apparent molecular weight of about 44 kD and the fraction B produced at 22kD (see Fig. 50a and b). The results show that the fraction A is the non-covalent bond dimer of sc12B5 single chain Fv, and B is the monomer.

7.6 Measurement of TPO-like agonist activity of various single chain Fvs

[0240] The TPO-like activity of anti-MPL single chain antibody was evaluated by measuring the proliferation activity to Ba/F3 cells (BaF/mpl) expressing human TPO receptor (MPL). After washing BaF/Mpl cells two times by RPMI1640 culture medium (GIBCO) containing 10% bovine fetal serum (GIBCO), the cells were suspended in the culture medium at cell density of 5x105 cells/ml. The anti-MPL single chain antibody and human TPO (R&D Systems) was diluted with the culture medium, respectively. 50μl of the cell suspension and 50μl of the diluted antibody or human TPO were added in 96-well microplate (flat bottom) (Falcon), and cultivated in CO2 incubator (CO2 concentration: 5%) for 24 hours. After the incubation 10μl of WST-8 reagent (reagent for measuring the number of raw cells SF: Nacalai Tesque) was added and the absorbance was immediately measured at measurement wavelength of 450nm and at refference wavelength of 620nm using fluorescence absorbency photometer SPECTRA Fluor (TECAN). After incubating in CO<sub>2</sub> incubator (CO<sub>2</sub> concentration: 5%) for 2 hours, the absorbance at 450nm of measurement wavelength and 620nm of refference wavelength was again measured using SPECTRA Fluor. Since WST-8 reagent developed the color reaction depending upon the number of live cells at wavelength of 450nm, the proliferation activity of BaF/Mpl based on the change of absorbance in 2 hours was evaluated by ED 50 calculated as follows. In the proliferation reaction curve wherein the absorbance was plotted on the ordinate against the antibody concentration on the abscissa, the absorbance at the plateau was set 100% reaction rate. Obtaining an approximation formula by straight line approximation method based on the plotted values close to 50% reaction rate, the antibody concentration of 50% reaction rate was calculated and adopted as ED 50.

The results of the agonist activity to MPL measured by using culture supernatants of COS-7 cells expressing various 12B5 antibody molecules showed as illustrated in Fig. 51 that 12B5IgG having bivalent antigen-binding site increased the absorbance in concentration-dependent manner and had TPO-like agonist activity (ED50; 29nM), while the agonist activity of 12B5Fab having monovalent antigen-binding site was very weak (ED50; 34,724nM). On the contrary the single chain Fv (sc12B5) having monovalent antigen-binding site like Fab showed strong agonist activity at a level that ED50 was 75nM. However it has been known that variable regions of H chain and L chain of the single chain Fv are associated through non-covalent bond and, therefore, each variable region is dissociated in a solution and can be associated with variable region of other molecule to form multimers like dimers. When the molecular weight of sc12B5 purified by gel filtration was measured, it was confirmed that that there were molecules recognized to be monomer and dimer (see Fig. 48). Then monomer sc12B5 and dimer sc12B5 were isolated (see Fig. 50) and measured for the agonist activity to MPL. As shown in Figs. 51 and 52, ED50 of sc12B5 monomer was 4438.7nM, which confirmed that the agonist activity was reduced compared with the result using culture supernatant of COS-7 cells. On the contrary single chain Fv (sc12B5 dimer) having bivalent antigen-binding site showed about 400-fold stronger agonist activity (ED50; 10.1nM) compared with monovalent sc12B5. Furthermore, the bivalent single chain Fv showed the agonist activity equivalent to or higher than the agonist activity of human TPO and 12B5IgG.

Example 8

Construction of a gene encoding the variable region of human antibody 12E10 against human MPL

55 [0241] A DNA encoding variable region of human monoclonal antibody 12E10 against human MPL was constructed as follows:

#### 8.1 Construction of a gene encoding 12E10 H chain V region

10

30

35

40

50

55

[0242] The nucleotide sequence SEQ ID NO:86 was designed as a gene encoding H chain V region of human antibody 12E10 binding to human MPL on the basis of the amino acid sequence described in WO99/1049 (SEQ ID NO: 85). The full length of nucleotide sequence was designed by connecting to its 5'-end the leader sequence (SEQ ID NO:87) derived from human antibody gene (GenBank accession No. AF062252). The designed nucleotide sequence was divided into four oligonucleotides having overlapping sequences of 15 bp each (12E10VH1, 12E10VH2, 12E10VH3, 12E10VH4). 12E10VH1 (SEQ ID NO: 88) and 12E10VH3 (SEQ ID NO: 90) were synthesized in the sense direction, and 12E10VH2 (SEQ ID NO: 89) and 12E10VH4 (SEQ ID NO: 91) in the antisense direction, respectively. After assembling each synthesized oligonucleotide by respective complementarity, the external primers (12E10VHS and 12E10VHA) were added to amplify the full length of the gene. 12E10VHS (SEQ ID NO: 92) was designed to hybridize to 5'-end of the leader sequence by the forward primer and to have Hind III restriction enzyme recognition site and Kozak sequence, and 12E10VHA (SEQ ID NO: 93) was designed to hybridize to the nucleotide sequence encoding C-terminal of H chain V region by the reverse primer and to have a splice donor sequence and BamHI restriction enzyme recognition site, respectively.

**[0244]** The PCR product was purified by 1.5% low-melting-temperature agarose gel (Sigma), digested by restriction enzymes BamHl and Hind III, and cloned into a human H chain expression vector HEF-gγ1. After determining the DNA sequence the plasmid containing the correct DNA sequence was named HEF-12E10H-gγ1.

[0245] The HEF-12E10H-g $\gamma$ 1 was digested by restriction enzymes EcoRI and BamHI to produce the gene encoding 12E10VH and then cloned into a human Fab H chain expression vector pCOS-Fd to produce pFd-12E10H. The human Fab H chain expression vector was constructed by amplifying the DNA (SEQ ID NO: 63) containing the intron region existing between the genes encoding human antibody H chain V region and the constant region, and the gene encoding a part of the human H chain constant region by PCR, and inserting the PCR product into animal cell expression vector pCOS1. The human H chain constant region was amplified for the gene under the same conditions mentioned above using as the template HEF-g $\gamma$ 1, as the forward primer G1CH1-S (SEQ ID NO: 64) which was designed to hybridize to 5'-end sequence of intron 1 and to have restriction enzyme recognition sites EcoRI and BamHI and as the reverse primer G1CH1-A (SEQ ID NO: 65) which was designed to hybridize to 3'-end DNA of human H chain constant region CH1 domain and to have a sequence encoding a part of hinge region, two stop codons and restriction enzyme recognition site Bg1 II.

[0246] The nucleotide sequence and amino acid sequence of the reconstructed 12E10 H chain variable region which were included in plasmids HEF-12E10H-gγ1 and pFd-12E10H are shown in SEQ ID NO: 94.

### 8.2 Construction of a gene encoding 12E10 L chain V region

[0247] The nucleotide sequence SEQ ID NO:96 was designed as a gene encoding L chain V region of human antibody 12E10 binding to human MPL on the basis of the amino acid sequence described in WO99/1049 (SEQ ID NO:95). It was further designed by connecting to its 5'-end the leader sequence (SEQ ID NO: 97) derived from human antibody gene (Mol. Immunol. 1992; 29: 1515-1518). In the same way as mentioned above the designed nucleotide sequence was divided into four oligonucleotides having overlapping sequences of 15 bp each (12E10VL1, 12E10VL2, 12E10VL3, 12E10VL4) and synthesized respectively. 12E10VL1 (SEQ ID NO: 98) and 12E10VL3 (SEQ ID NO: 100) had sense sequences, and 12E10VL2 (SEQ ID NO: 99) and 12E10VL4 (SEQ ID NO: 101) had antisense sequences, respectively. Each of the synthesized oligonucleotides was assembled by respective complementarity and mixed with the external primers (12E10VLS and 12E10VLA) to amplify the full length of the gene. 12E10VLS (SEQ ID NO: 102) was designed to hybridize to 5'-end of the leader sequence by the forward primer and to have EcoRI restriction enzyme recognition site and Kozak sequence. 12E10VLA (SEQ ID NO: 103) was designed to hybridize to the nucleotide sequence encoding C-terminal of L chain V region by the reverse primer and to have a BlnI restriction enzyme recognition site.

[0248] Performing the PCR as mentioned above, the PCR product was purified by 1.5% low-melting-temperature agarose gel (Sigma), digested by restriction enzymes EcoRl and Blnl, and cloned into pUC19 containing a gene for human lambda chain constant region. After determining the DNA sequence the plasmid containing the correct DNA sequence was digested by EcoRl to produce a gene encoding 12E10 L chain V region and human lambda chain constant region and then inserted in expression vector pCOS1. The plasmid having 12E10 L chain gene (SEQ ID NO: 104) was named pCOS-12E10L

#### 8.3 Production of reconstructed 12E10 single chain Fv

35

40

45

50

55

**[0249]** The reconstructed 12E10 antibody single chain Fv was designed to be in the order of 12E10VH-linker-12E10VL and to have FLAG sequence (SEQ ID NO: 105) at C-terminal to facilitate the detection and purification. The reconstructed 12E10 chain Fvs (sc12E10 and db12E10) were constructed using a linker sequence consisting of 15 amino acids represented by (Gly<sub>4</sub>Ser)<sub>3</sub> or 5 amino acids represented by (Gly<sub>4</sub>Ser)<sub>1</sub>.

- (1) Production of the reconstructed 12E10 single chain Fv using the linker sequence consisting of 5 amino acids
- [0250] The gene encoding the reconstructed 12E10 single chain Fv, which contained the linker sequence consisting of 5 amino acids, was constructed by introducing the nucleotide sequence for the linker (Gly<sub>4</sub>Ser)<sub>1</sub> to 3'-end of the gene encoding 12E10 H chain V region and to 5'-end of the gene encoding 12E10 L chain V region, amplifying thus obtained respective gene by PCR and connecting the amplified genes. Four PCR primers (A-D) were used to produce the reconstructed 12E10 single chain Fv. Primers A and C had sense sequences, and primers B and D had antisense sequences.
  - [0251] The forward primer for H chain V region was 12E10S (Primer A, SEQ ID NO: 106). The reverse primer DB2 (Primer B, SEQ ID NO: 107) for H chain V region was designed to hybridize to DNA encoding C-terminal of H chain V region and to have the nucleotide sequence encoding the linker (Gly<sub>4</sub>Ser)<sub>1</sub> and the nucleotide sequence encoding N-terminal of L chain V region.
- [0252] The forward primer DB1 (Primer C, SEQ ID NO: 108) for L chain V region was designed to hybridize to DNA encoding the N-terminal of L chain V region and to have the nucleotide sequence encoding the linker (Gly<sub>4</sub>Ser)<sub>1</sub> and the nucleotide sequence encoding C-terminal of H chain V region. The reverse primer 12E10FA (Primer D, SEQ ID NO: 109) for L chain V region was designed to hybridize to DNA encoding the C-terminal of L chain V region and to have the nucleotide sequence encoding FLAG and Notl restriction enzyme recognition site.
- [0253] In the first PCR step, two reactions A-B and C-D were performed, and the two PCR products obtained from the first step PCR were assembled by respective complementarity. After adding primers A and D the full length DNA encoding the reconstructed 12E10 single chain Fv having the linker consisting of 5 amino acids was amplified (the second PCR). In the first step PCR, the plasmid HEF-12E10H-gγ1 (see Example 8. 1) encoding the reconstructed 12E10 H chain V region and pCOS-12E10L (see Example 8.1) encoding the reconstructed 12E10 L chain V region were used as templates, respectively.
  - [0254] 50μl of the first step PCR solution contained 5μl of 10 x PCR Gold Buffer II, 1.5mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 0.08mM dNTPs, 5 units of DNA polymerase AmpliTaq Gold (by PERKIN ELMER), each 100 pmole of each primer and 100ng of each template DNA. The PCR solution was heated at 94°C of the initial temperature for 9 minutes, at 94 for 30 seconds, 55°C for 30 seconds and 72°C for 1 minute. After repeating the cycle 35 times the reaction mixture was further heated at 72°C for 5 minutes.
  - [0255] The PCR products A-B (429bp) and C-D (395bp) were assembled by the second PCR. The second step PCR mixture solution (98 $\mu$ I) containing 1 $\mu$ I each of the first PCR product A-B and C-D as templates, 100 pmole each of each primer, 10 $\mu$ I of 10 x PCR Gold Buffer II, 1.5mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 0.08mM dNTPs and 5 units of DNA polymerase AmpliTaq Gold (by PERKIN ELMER) was reacted under the same conditions as mentioned above.
  - [0256] The DNA fragment of 795bp produced by the second PCR was purified using 1.5% low-melting-temperature agarose gel, digested by EcoRI and NotI, and cloned into pCHO1 vector or pCOS1 vector. The expression vector pCHO1 was a vector constructed by deleting the antibody gene from DHFR-ΔE-RVH-PM1-f (see WO92/19759) by EcoRI and Smal digestion, and connecting to EcoRI-NotI-BamHI Adaptor (TAKARA SHUZO). After determining the DNA sequence the plasmids containing the DNA fragment encoding the correct amino acid sequence of reconstructed 12B5 single chain Fv were named pCHO-db12E10 and pCOS-db12E10. The nucleotide sequence and amino acid sequence of the reconstructed 12E10 single chain Fv included in the plasmids pCHO-db12E1 and pCOS-db12E10 are shown in SEQ ID NO: 110.
    - (2) Production of the reconstructed 12E10 single chain Fv using the linker sequence consisting of 15 amino acids
    - **[0257]** The gene encoding the reconstructed 12E10 antibody single chain Fv, which contained the linker sequence consisting of 15 amino acids, was constructed by introducing the nucleotide sequence for the linker  $(Gly_4Ser)_3$  to 3'-end of the gene encoding 12E10 H chain V region and to 5'-end of the gene encoding 12E10 L chain V region, amplifying thus obtained respective gene by PCR and connecting the amplified genes. Four PCR primers (A-D) were used for production of the reconstructed 12E10 single chain Fv. Primers A and C had sense sequences, and primers B and D had antisense sequences.
    - [0258] The forward primer for H chain V region was 12E10S (Primer A, SEQ ID NO: 106). The reverse primer sc4.3 (Primer B, SEQ ID NO: 111) for H chain V region was designed to hybridize to DNA encoding C-terminal of H chain V

region and to have the nucleotide sequence encoding the linker (Gly<sub>4</sub>Ser)<sub>3</sub> and the nucleotide sequence encoding N-terminal of L chain V region.

[0259] The forward primer sc1.3 (Primer C, SEQ ID NO: 112) for L chain V region was designed to hybridize to DNA encoding the N-terminal of L chain V region and to have the nucleotide sequence encoding the linker (Gly<sub>4</sub>Ser)<sub>3</sub> and the nucleotide sequence encoding C-terminal of H chain V region. The reverse primer 12E10FA (Primer D, SEQ ID NO: 109) for L chain V region was designed to hybridize to DNA encoding the C-terminal of L chain V region and to have the nucleotide sequence encoding FLAG and NotI restriction enzyme recognition site.

**[0260]** In the first PCR step, two reactions A-B and C-D were performed, and the two PCR products obtained from the first step PCR were assembled by respective complementarity. After adding primers A and D the full length DNA encoding the reconstructed 12E10 single chain Fv having the linker consisting of 15 amino acids was amplified (the second PCR). In the first step PCR, the plasmid pCOS-db12E10 (see Example 8. 1(1)) encoding the reconstructed 12E10 single chain Fv was used as template.

[0261] 50µl of the first step PCR solution contained 5µl of 10 x ExTaq Buffer, 0.4mM dNTPs, 2.5 units of DNA polymerase TaKaRa ExTaq (by TAKARA), each 100 pmole of each primer and 10ng of each template DNA. The PCR solution was heated at 94°C of the initial temperature for 30 seconds, at 94 for 15 seconds and 72°C for 2 minute, and the cycle was repeated 5 times. After repeating 28 times the cycle of at 94°C for 15 seconds and at 70°C for 2 minutes, the reaction mixture was further heated at 72°C for 5 minutes.

[0262] The PCR products A-B (477bp) and C-D (447bp) were assembled by the second PCR. The second step PCR mixture solution (98 $\mu$ I) containing 1 $\mu$ I each of the first PCR products A-B and C-D as templates, 100 pmole each of each primer A and D, 5 $\mu$ I of 10 x ExTaq Buffer, 0.4mM dNTPs, 2.5 units of DNA polymerase TaKaRa ExTaq (by TAKARA) was reacted under the same conditions as mentioned above.

**[0263]** The DNA fragment of 825bp produced by the second PCR was purified using 1.0% low-melting-temperature agarose gel, digested by EcoRl and Notl. Thus obtained DNA fragment was cloned into pCHO1 vector or pCOS1 vector. After determining the DNA sequence the plasmids containing the DNA fragment encoding the correct amino acid sequence of reconstructed 12E10 single chain Fv were named pCHO-sc12E10 and pCOS-sc12E10. The nucleotide sequence and amino acid sequence of the reconstructed 12E10 single chain Fv included in the plasmids pCHO-sc12E10 and pCOS-sc12E10 are shown in SEQ ID NO: 113.

#### 8.4 Expression of antibody 12E10 (IgG, Fab) and single chain Fv polypeptide by animal cell

10

30

35

40

45

50

55

[0264] Antibody 12E10 (IgG, Fab) and single chain Fv derived from antibody 12E10 (linker sequence 5 amino acids, 15 amino acids) were expressed by using COS-7 cells or CHO cells.

[0265] The transient expression using COS-7 cells was performed as follows. The transfection was performed by electroporation method using Gene Pulser II equipment (BioRad). For the expression of antibody 12E10 (IgG) each 10μg of the above-mentioned expression vector HEF-12E10H-gγ1 and pCOS-12E10L were added, for the expression of 12E10Fab fragment each 10μg of pFd-12E10H and pCOS-12E10L were added and for the expression of single chain Fv of pCOS-sc12E10 (10μg) or pCOS-db12E10 (10μg) was added to COS-7 cells ( $1\times10^7$  cells/ml) suspended in 0.8ml of PBS. The mixture kept in a cuvette was treated by pulse at the capacity of 1.5kV, 25μFD. After recovering for 10 minutes in a room temperature the electroporated cells were added to DMEM medium (GIBCO BRL) containing 10% bovine fetal serum and cultivated. After cultivating overnight the cells were washed once by PBS, added to serum-free medium CHO-S-SFM II (GIBCO BRL) and cultivated for 3 days. The culture supernatant was centrifuged to remove cell debris and filtered with 0.22μm filter.

[0266] To establish a stable expression CHO cell line for the single chain Fv (polypeptide) derived from antibody 12E10, the expression vector pCHO-sc12E10 or pCHO-ds12E10 was introduced into CHO cells respectively.

[0267] Each expression vector was introduced into CHO cells by electroporation method using Gene Pulser II equipment (BioRad). Linearized DNA (100μg) obtained by digestion with restriction enzyme Pvul and CHO cells (1x10<sup>7</sup> cells /ml) suspended in 0.8 ml of PBS were mixed in a cuvette, left stationary on ice for 10 minutes and treated with pulse at the capacity of 1.5kV, 25μFD. After recovering for 10 minutes at a room temperature the electroporated cells were added to CHO-S-SFM II medium (GIBCO BRL) containing 10% dialyzed bovine fetal serum and nucleic acid and cultivated. After cultivating for 2 days the cultivation was continued in nucleic acid-free CHO-S-SFM II medium (GIBCO BRL) containing 10% dialyzed bovine fetal serum. From thus obtained clones a clone with high expression rate was selected as the production cell line for 12E10 single chain Fv. After cultivating in serum-free CHO-S-SFM II medium (GIBCO BRL), the culture supernatant was centrifuged to remove cell debris and filtered with 0.22μm filter.

# 8.5 Purification of single chain Fv derived from 12E10 produced by CHO cells

[0268] The culture supernatants produced by CHO cell lines expressing 12E10 single chain Fvs (sc12E10 db12E10) obtained in Example 8.4 were purified by anti-FLAG antibody column and gel filtration column respectively to produce

purified single chain Fvs.

#### (1) Purification with anti-FLAG antibody column

**[0269]** Each culture supernatant (sc12E10 db12E10 was added to anti-FLAG M2 affinity gel column (SIGMA) equilibrated by 50mM Tris-HCl buffer (pH7.4) containing 150mM NaCl. After washing the column by the same buffer the proteins adsorbed to the column were eluted by 100mM glycine buffer (pH 3.5). The eluted fractions were immediately neutralized by adding 1M Tris-HCl buffer (pH 8.0) and analyzed by SDS-PAGE. The fraction which was confirmed to contain the single chain Fv was pooled and concentrated about 20-fold using Centricon-10 (AMICON).

# (2) Gel filtration

10

25

30

35

40

45

50

55

[0270] The concentrated solution obtained in (1) was added to Superdex200 column HR (10x300mm, AMERSHAM PHARMACIA) equilibrated by PBS containing 0.01% Tween20. Chlomatograms were shown in Fig. 53 and 54. The product sc12E10 was eluted in two peaks (A, B) (see Fig. 53). The product db12E10 was eluted in two peaks (C, D) (see Fig. 54). Each peak fraction was collected, treated in the presence and absence of a reducing agent, processed by electrophoresis according to Laemmli method and stained by Coomassie Brilliant Blue after the electrophoresis. As shown in Fig. 55 the all of fractions A, B, C and D, regardless of the presence or absence of the reducing agent, produced a single band having an apparent molecular weight of about 31 kD. When these fractions were analyzed by gel filtration using Superdex200 HR, the fraction A produced a product eluted at an apparent molecular weight of about 20 kD, the fraction B at 42kD (see Fig. 56), fraction C at 69kD and fraction D at 41kD (see Fig. 57). The results suggest that sc12E10-derived fraction A is the non-covalent bond dimer of single chain Fv and the fraction B is the monomer of single chain Fv, and the db12E10-derived fraction C is the non-covalent bond trimer of single chain Fv and D is non-covalent bond dimer of single chain Fv.

# 8.6 Measurement of TPO-like agonist activity of various single chain Fvs

[0271] The TPO-like activity of anti-mpl single chain antibody was evaluated by measuring the proliferation activity to Ba/F3 cells (BaF/mpl) expressing human TPO receptor (MPL).

[0272] After washing BaF/mpl cells two times by RPMI1640 medium (GIBCO) containing 1% bovine fetal serum (GIBCO), the cells were suspended in the medium at cell density of  $5x10^5$  cells/mL. The anti-MPL single chain antibody or human TPO (R&D Systems) was diluted with the medium, respectively.  $50\mu$ l of the cell suspension and  $50\mu$ l of the diluted antibody or human TPO were added in 96-well microplate (flat bottom) (Corning), and cultivated in  $CO_2$  incubator ( $CO_2$  concentration: 5%) for 24 hours. After the incubation  $10\mu$ l of WST-8 reagent (reagent for measuring the number of raw cells SF: Nacalai Tesque) was added and the absorbance was immediately measured at measurement wavelength of 450nm and at reference wavelength of 655nm using absorbency photometer Benchmark Plus (BioRad). After incubating in  $CO_2$  incubator ( $CO_2$  concentration: 5%) for 2 hours, the absorbance at 450nm of measurement wavelength and 655nm of reference wavelength was again measured using Benchmark Plus. Since WST-8 reagent developed the color reaction depending upon the number of live cells at wavelength of 450nm, the proliferation activity of BaF/mpl was evaluated based on the change of absorbance in 2 hours.

**[0273]** The agonist activity to MPL measured by using culture supernatants of COS-7 cells expressing various 12E10 antibody molecules are shown in Fig. 58. Single chain Fvs having the 5-amino-acid-linker (ds12E10 and the 15-amino-acid-linker (sc12E10 increased the absorbance in concentration-dependent manner, showing TPO-like agonist activity (ED50; 9pM and 51pM respectively), while 12E10lgG and 12E10Fab had no activity.

[0274] It has been known that H chain and L chain of the single chain Fv are associated not only within a molecule but also between molecules to form multimers such as dimer. When the culture supernatants of CHO cells expressing single chain Fvs of 12E10 were gel filtrated and tested for agonist activity on MPL. The results were shown in Fig. 59. The dimer, which was contained in sc12E10 in a small amount, showed about 5000-fold stronger TPO-like agonist activity (sc12E10 dimer, ED50; 1.9pM) compared with the monomer (sc12E10 monomer, ED50; >10nM). The activity was higher than that of TPO (ED50; 27pM). The dimer of db12E10 (db12E10 dimer, ED50;2.0pM) showed strong activity comparable to that of sc12E10 dimer. db12E10 trimer (ED50; 7.4pM), which was presumed to be a trimer from molecular weight obtained by gel filtration, showed a high activity which is lower than that of db12E10 dimer. Those results suggest that it is important for the activity of agonist antibody 12E10 that the antigen-binding site is bivalent (dimer). Considering the fact that 12E10 IgG had no activity, other factors than being bivalent are presumed to be important such as the location of antigen-binding site, the distance or the angle.

#### **EXPLANATION OF DRAWINGS**

30

40

50

[0275] Fig. 1 shows the result of flow cytometry, illustrating that human IgG antibody does not bind to L1210 cells expressing human IAP (hIAP/L1210).

[0276] Fig. 2 shows the result of flow cytometry, illustrating that the chimera MABL-1 antibody specifically binds to L1210 cells expressing human IAP (hIAP/L1210).

[0277] Fig. 3 shows the result of flow cytometry, illustrating that the chimera MABL-2 antibody specifically binds to L1210 cells expressing human IAP (hIAP/L1210).

[0278] Fig. 4 schematically illustrates the process for producing the single chain Fv according to the present invention.

[0279] Fig. 5 illustrates a structure of an expression plasmid which can be used to express a DNA encoding the single chain Fv of the invention in E. coli.

[0280] Fig. 6 illustrates a structure of an expression plasmid which is used to express a DNA encoding the single chain Fv of the invention in mammalian cells.

**[0281]** Fig. 7 shows the result of western blotting in Example 5.4. From the left, a molecular weight marker (which indicates 97.4, 66, 45, 31, 21.5 and 14.5 kDa from the top), the culture supernatant of pCHO1-introduced COS7 cells and the culture supernatant of pCHOM2-introduced COS7 cells. It illustrates that the reconstructed single chain Fv of the antibody MABL-2 (arrow) is contained in the culture supernatant of the pCHOM2-introduced cells.

[0282] Fig. 8 shows the result of flow cytometry, illustrating that an antibody in the culture supernatant of pCHO1/COS7 cell as a control does not bind to pCOS1/L1210 cell as a control.

[0283] Fig. 9 shows the result of flow cytometry, illustrating that an antibody in the culture supernatant of MABL2-scFv/COS7 cells does not bind to pCOS1/L1210 cells as a control.

[0284] Fig. 10 shows the result of flow cytometry, illustrating that an antibody in the culture supernatant of pCOS1/COS7 cells as a control does not bind to hIAP/L1210 cells.

[0285] Fig. 11 shows the result of flow cytometry, illustrating that an antibody in the culture supernatant of MABL2-scFv/COS7 cells specifically binds to hIAP/L1210 cells.

**[0286]** Fig. 12 shows the result of the competitive ELISA in Example 5.6, wherein the binding activity of the single chain Fv of the invention (MABL2-scFv) to the antigen is demonstrated in terms of the inhibition of binding of the mouse monoclonal antibody MABL-2 to the antigen as an index, in comparison with the culture supernatant of pCHO1/COS7 cells as a control.

[0287] Fig. 13 shows the results of the apoptosis-inducing effect in Example 5.7, illustrating that the antibody in the culture supernatant of pCHO1/COS7 cells as a control does not induce the apoptosis of pCOS1/L1210 cells as a control.

**[0288]** Fig. 14 shows the results of the apoptosis-inducing effect in Example 5.7, illustrating that the antibody in the culture supernatant of MABL2-scFv/COS7 cells does not induce apoptosis of pCOS1/L1210 cells as a control.

[0289] Fig. 15 shows the results of the apoptosis-inducing effect in Example 5.7, illustrating that the antibody in the culture supernatant of pCHO1/COS7 cells as a control does not induce apoptosis of hIAP/L1210 cells.

**[0290]** Fig. 16 shows the results of the apoptosis-inducing effect in Example 5.7, illustrating that the antibody in the culture supernatant of MABL2-scFv/COS7 cells specifically induces apoptosis of hIAP/L1210 cells.

**[0291]** Fig. 17 shows the results of the apoptosis-inducing effect in Example 5.7, illustrating that the antibody in the culture supernatant of pCHO1/COS7 cells as a control does not induce apoptosis of CCRF-CEM cells (at 50% of the final concentration).

**[0292]** Fig. 18 shows the results of the apoptosis-inducing effect in Example 5.7, illustrating that the antibody in the culture supernatant of MABL2-scFv/COS7 cells specifically induces apoptosis of CCRF-CEM cells (at 50% of the final concentration).

[0293] Fig. 19 shows the chromatogram obtained in the purification of the single chain Fv derived form the antibody MABL-2 produced by the CHO cells in Example 5.9, illustrating that fraction A and fraction B were obtained as the major peaks when the fraction from Blue-sepharose column was purified with hydroxyapatite column.

**[0294]** Fig. 20 shows the results of purification by gel filtration of fraction A and fraction B obtained in Example 5.9-(2), illustrating that the major peaks (Al and Bl, respectively) were eluted from fraction A at approximately 36 kD of the apparent molecular weight and from fraction B at approximately 76 kD.

[0295] Fig. 21 is the analysis on SDS-PAGE of the fractions obtained in the purification of the single chain Fv derived from the antibody MABL-2 produced by the CHO cells in Example 5.9, illustrating that a single band of approximately 35 kD of molecular weight was observed in both fractions.

**[0296]** Fig. 22 shows the results of analysis of fractions AI and BI obtained by gel filtration in the purification of the single chain Fv derived from the antibody MABL-2 produced by the CHO cells, wherein fraction AI comprises monomer and fraction BI comprises dimer.

**[0297]** Fig. 23 illustrates a structure of an expression plasmid which can be used to express a DNA encoding the single chain Fv of the invention in E. coli.

[0298] Fig. 24 shows the results of purification on the gel filtration column of crude products of the single chain Fv

polypeptide derived from the antibody MABL-2 produced by <u>E. coli</u> obtained in Example 5.12, wherein each peak indicates monomer or dimer, respectively, of the single chain Fv produced by E. coli.

[0299] Fig. 25 shows the results of the apoptosis-inducing effect in Example 5.13, illustrating that mouse IgG antibody as a control does not induce apoptosis of hIAP/L1210 cells (the final concentration of 3 µg/ml).

[0300] Fig. 26 shows the results of the apoptosis-inducing effect in Example 5.13, illustrating that the dimer of MABL2-scFv produced by the CHO cells remarkably induces apoptosis of hIAP/L1210 cells (the final concentration of 3 μg/ml).

[0301] Fig. 27 shows the results of the apoptosis-inducing effect in Example 5.13, illustrating that the dimer of MABL2-scFv produced by E. coli remarkably induces apoptosis of hIAP/L1210 cells (the final concentration of 3 µg/ml).

[0302] Fig. 28 shows the results of the apoptosis-inducing effect in Example 5.13, illustrating that apoptosis induction to hIAP/L1210 cells by the MABL2-scFv monomer produced by the CHO cells is the same level as that of the control (the final concentration of 3  $\mu$ g/ml).

[0303] Fig. 29 shows the results of the apoptosis-inducing effect in Example 5.13, illustrating that apoptosis induction to hIAP/L1210 cells of the MABL2-scFv monomer produced by <u>E. coli</u> is the same level as that of control (the final concentration of 3 µg/ml).

**[0304]** Fig. 30 shows the results of the apoptosis-inducing effect in Example 5.13, illustrating that mouse IgG antibody used as a control does not induce apoptosis of hIAP/L1210 cells even when anti-FLAG antibody is added (the final concentration of 3  $\mu$ g/ml).

[0305] Fig. 31 shows the results of the apoptosis-inducing effect in Example 5.13, illustrating that MABL2-scFv monomer produced by the CHO cells remarkably induces apoptosis of hIAP/L1210 cells when anti-FLAG antibody is added (the final concentration of 3 μg/ml).

[0306] Fig. 32 shows the results of quantitative measurement of human IgG in the serum of a human myeloma cell line KPMM2-transplanted mouse, indicating amounts of human IgG produced by the human myeloma cells in the mouse. It illustrates that the dimer of scFv/CHO remarkably inhibited growth of the KPMM2 cells.

[0307] Fig. 33 shows the survival time of the mouse after the transplantation of tumor, illustrating that the scFv/CHO dimer-administered group elongated remarkably the survival time.

[0308] Fig. 34 illustrates a structure of an expression plasmid which expresses a modified antibody [sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub>] comprising two H chain V regions and two L chain V regions derived from the antibody MABL-2.

[0309] Fig. 35 illustrates a structure of a plasmid which expresses a scFv (HL type) wherein the V regions are linked in the manner of [H chain]-[L chain] without a peptide linker.

[0310] Fig. 36 illustrates a structure of the HL-type polypeptide and amino acid sequences of peptide linkers.

30

35

40

50

[0311] Fig. 37 illustrates a structure of a plasmid which expresses a scFv (LH type) wherein the V regions are linked in the manner of [L chain]-[H chain] without a peptide linker.

[0312] Fig. 38 illustrates a structure of the LH-type polypeptide and amino acid sequences of peptide linkers.

[0313] Fig. 39 shows the results of the western blotting in Example 6.4, illustrating that the modified antibody sc(FV)<sub>2</sub> comprising two H chain V regions and two L chain V regions, and the MABL2-scFv having peptide linkers with different length are expressed.

**[0314]** Figs. 40a and 40b show the results of flow cytometry using the culture supernatant of COS7 cells prepared in Example 6.3 (1), illustrating that the MABL2-scFv and sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> having peptide linkers with different length have high affinities against human IAP.

[0315] Fig. 41 shows the results of the apoptosis-inducing effect in Example 6.6, illustrating that the scFv <HL3, 4, 6, 7, LH3, 4, 6 and 7> and the sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> remarkably induce cell death of hIAP/L1210 cells.

[0316] Fig. 42 shows the results of the evaluation of antigen binding capacity in Example 6.10, illustrating that the dimer of scFv < HL5> and  $sc(Fv)_2$  have high affinities against human IAP.

[0317] Fig. 43 shows the results of the in vitro apoptosis-inducing effect in Example 6.11, illustrating that the dimer of scFv <HL5> and the sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> induce apoptosis of hIAP/L1210 cells and CCRF-CEM cells in concentration-dependent manner.

**[0318]** Fig. 44 shows the results of the quantitative measurement of M protein produced by a human myeloma cell line KPMM2 in the serum of the human myeloma cell-transplanted mouse. It illustrates that the dimer of scFv <HL5> and the  $sc(Fv)_2$  remarkably inhibited growth of the KPMM2 cells.

**[0319]** Fig. 45 shows the survival time (days) of mice after the transplantation of tumor, illustrating that the survival time of the scFv <HL5> administrated-group was remarkably prolonged.

**[0320]** Fig. 46 shows the survival time (days) of mice after the transplantation of tumor, illustrating that the survival time of the sc(Fv)<sub>2</sub> administrated-group was remarkably prolonged.

[0321] Fig. 47 is a scheme showing the method for constructing DNA fragment encoding the reconstructed 12B5 single chain Fv containing the linker sequence consisting of 15 amino acids and the structure thereof.

[0322] Fig. 48 shows the purification result of each 12B5 single chain Fv by gel filtration obtained in Example 7. 5 (1), illustrating that sc12B5 was divided into two peaks (fractions A and B).

[0323] Fig. 49 shows the analytical result of each fraction A and B by SDS-PAGE performed in Example 7. 5 (2).

**[0324]** Fig. 50 shows the analytical result of each fraction A and B by Superdex200 column performed in Example 7.5 (2), illustrating that the major peak of fraction A was eluted at an apparent molecular weight of about 44 kD shown in (a) and that the major peak of fraction B was eluted at an apparent molecular weight of about 22kD shown in (b).

**[0325]** Fig. 51 shows the measurement result of the TPO-like agonist activity of sc12B5 and antibody 12B5 (lgG, Fab), illustrating that 12B5lgG and monovalent single chain Fv (sc12B5) showed TPO-like agonist activity in concentration-dependent manner.

**[0326]** Fig. 52 shows the measurement result of TOP-like agonist activity of sc12B5 monomer and dimer, illustrating that single chain Fv (sc12B5 dimer) having bivalent antigen-binding site had agonist activity about 400-fold higher than monovalent sc12B5 and that the efficacy is equivalent to or higher than human TPO.

[0327] Fig. 53 shows the purification result of obtained sc12E10 single chain antibody by gel filtration chromatography using Superdex200HR column, illustrating that 12E10sc3 was divided into two peaks (fractions A and B).

[0328] Fig. 54 shows the purification result of obtained db12E10 single chain antibody by gel filtration chromatography using Superdex200HR column, illustrating that 12E10sc3 was divided into two peaks (fractions C and D).

[0329] Fig. 55 shows SDS-PAGE analysis of fractions A and B (sc12E10 and fractions C and D (db12E10) under the reductive or non-reductive condition.

**[0330]** Fig. 56 shows the analytical result of fractions A and B by gel filtration chromatography using Superdex200HR column, illustrating (1) the major peak of fraction A was eluted at an apparent molecular weight of about 42 kD and (2) the major peak of fraction B was eluted at an apparent molecular weight of about 20kD.

[0331] Fig. 57 shows the analytical result of fractions C and D by gel filtration chromatography using Superdex200HR column, illustrating (1) the major peak of fraction C was eluted at an apparent molecular weight of about 69 kD and (2) the major peak of fraction B was eluted at an apparent molecular weight of about 41kD.

[0332] Fig. 58 is a graph showing the agonist activity of various 12E10 antibody molecules on MPL, illustrating that single chain Fvs (sc12E10 db12E10) showed TPO-like agonist activity while 12E10 lgG and 12E10 Fab did not.

[0333] Fig. 59 is a graph showing the agonist activity of monomer and dimer of sc12E10 and dimer and trimer of db12E10 on MPL, illustrating that dimer of sc12E10 and dimer and trimer of db12E10 showed higher TPO-like agonist activity than TPO.

#### **INDUSTRIAL APPLICABILITY**

10

30

35

40

45

50

55

[0334] The modified antibodies of the invention have an agonist action capable of transducing a signal into cells by crosslinking a cell surface molecule(s) and are advantageous in that the permeability to tissues and tumors is high due to the lowered molecular size compared with antibody molecule (whole IgG). This invention provides the modified antibodies with an agonist activity remarkably higher than TPO or parent antibodies (whole IgG). Especially even parent antibodies without agonist activity can be altered into the modified antibodies with an agonist activity higher than TPO. Therefore the modified antibodies can be used as signal-transducing agonists. The modification of antibody molecule results in the reduction of side effects caused by intercellular crosslinking and provides novel medicines inducing only required action by crosslinking a cell surface molecule(s). Medical preparations containing as active ingredient the modified antibodies of the invention are useful as preventives and/or remedies for platelet-related-blood diseases, thrombocytopenia caused by chemotherapy for cancers or leukemia and the like.

# SEQUENCE LISTING

5					
	<110>	CHUGAI SEIYAKU KABUSHIKI	KAISHA		
	<120>	Small remodeling agonist	antibody	against	TPO
10	<130>	FP1033			
	<141>	2001-10-22		•	
15	<150>	JP2000-321821		•	
	<151>	2000-10-20			
	<150>	PCT/JP01/03288			
20	<151>	2001-04-17			
	<b>&lt;150</b> >	JP2001-277314		;	
25	<151>	2001-09-12		٠.	
	<160>	113			
30					
	<210>	1			
<i>35</i>	<211>	27		:	
	<212>	DNA			
	<213>	Artificial Sequence			
40	<220>				
	<223>	PCR primer	•		
-	<400>	1 .			
45	ccatco	ctaat acgactcact atagggc	27	•	
50	<210>	2			
	<211>	27		•	
	<212>	DNA			
55	(213)	Artificial Sequence			

	<220>
5	<223> PCR primer
5	<400> 2
	ggatcccggg tggatggtgg gaagatg 27
10	
	⟨210⟩ 3
	⟨211⟩ 28
15	<212> DNA
	<213> Artificial Sequence
20	⟨220⟩
	<223> PCR primer
	<400> 3
25	ggatcccggg ccagtggata gacagatg 28
	•
30	⟨210⟩ 4
	⟨211⟩ 26
	<212> DNA
35	<213> Artificial Sequence
	<220>
40	<223> PCR primer
	<400> 4
	ggatcccggg agtggataga ccgatg 26
45	•
	<210> 5
50	<211> 394
	<212> DNA
	<213> Mus
55	<220>

	<22	1> CI	OS															
	<222	2> (	ι)	(39	3)													
5	<223	3> p(	GEM-N	MIL.	1-57	7;si	gnal	pep	tide,	, 58-	-394	;mat	ure j	pept	ide			
	<400	0> 5																
10	atg	aag	ttg	cct	gtt	agg	ctg	ttg	gtg	ctg	atg	ttc	tgg	att	cct	gcg	<b>48</b>	
	Met	Lys	Leu	Pro	Val	Arg	Leu	Leu	Val	Leu	Met	Phe	Trp	Ile	Pro	Ala		
	1				5					10					15			
15	tcc	agc	agt	gat	gtt	gtg	atg	acc	caa	act	cca	ctc	tcc	ctg	cct	gtc	96	
	Ser	Ser	Ser	Asp	Val	Val	Met	Thr	Gln	Thr	Pro	Leu	Śer	Leu	Pro	Val	•	
20	•			20					25					30				
	agt	ctt	gga	gat	caa	gcc	tcc	atc	tct	tgc	aga	tct	agt	cag	agc	ctt	144	
	Ser	Leu	Gly	Asp	Gln	Ala	Ser	Ile	Ser	Cys	Arg	Ser	Ser	Gln	Ser	Leu		
25			35					40					45					
	cta	cac	agt	aaa	gga	aac	acc	tat	tta	caa	tgg	tac	cta	cag	aag	cca	192	
30	Leu	His	Ser	Lys	Gly	Asn	Thr	Tyr	Leu	G1n	Trp	Tyr	Leu	G1n	Lys	Pro		
		50					55					60						
	ggc	cag	tct	cca	aag	ctc	ctg	atc	tac	aaa	gtt	tcc	aac	cga	ttt	tct	240	
35	Gly	Gln	Ser	Pro	Lys	Leu	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Lys	Val	Ser	Asn	Arg	Phe	Ser		
	65					70					<b>7</b> 5					80		
40	ggg	gtc	cca	gac	agg	ttc	agt	ggc	agt	gga	tca	ggg	aca	gat	ttc	aca	288	
	Gly	Val	Pro	Asp	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Thr	Asp	Phe	Thr		
					85					90				•	95			
45	ctc	aag	atc	agc	aga	gtg	gag	gct	gag	gat	ctg	gga	gtt	tat	ttc	tgc	336	
	Leu	Lys	Ile	Ser	Arg	Val	G1u	Ala	Glu	Asp	Leu	Gly	Val	Tyr	Phe	Cys		
50				100					105					110				
	tct	caa	agt	aca	cat	gtt	ccg	tac	acg	tcc	gga	ggg	ggg	acc	aag	ctg	384	
	Ser	Gln	Ser	Thr	His	Val	Pro	Tyr	Thr	Ser	Gly	Gly	Gly	Thr	Lys	Leu		
55			115					120					125					

	gaa ata	aaa c									•				394
	Glu Ile	Lys													
5	130											. :			
10	<210> 6														٠
	<211> 40	09													
	<212> DN	NA											٠		
15	<213> Mu	us													
	<220>											•			•
20	<221> CI	DS													
	<222> (1	1)(4	08)	·	•										
	<223> p0	GEM-M1H	. 1–5′	7;si	gnal	pep	tide,	, 58-	-409	matı	ıre ı	pept.	ide		
25	<400> 6														
	atg gaa	tgg ag	c tgg	ata	ttt	ctc	ttc	ctc	ctg	tca	gga	act	gca	ggt	48
30	Met Glu	Trp Se	r Trp	Ile	Phe	Leu	Phe	Leu	Leu	Ser	G1y	Thr	Ala	Gly	
	1		5					10			•	-	15		•
	gtc cac	tcc ca	g gtc	cag	ctg	cag	cag	tct	gga	cct	gac	ctg	gta	aag	96
35	Val His			Gln	Leu	Gln		Ser	Gly	Pro	Asp	Leu	Val	Lys	•
		2	0				25			•		30			
40	cct ggg	_	_												144
	Pro Gly		r Val	Lys	Met		Cys	Lys	Ala	Ser		Tyr	Thr	Phe	
45		35				. 40					45				
45	gtt aac							. •							192
	Val Asn	His Va	l Met	His		Val	Lys	Gln	Lys		Gly	Gln	Gly	Leu	•
50	50				55					60					0.40
	gag tgg														240
EE	Glu Trp	lle Gl	y Tyr		ıyr	rro	ıyr	Asn		ыу	Ihr	Lys	Tyr		
<i>55</i>	65			70					75					80	

	gag aag ttc aa	g ggc aag gcc	aca ctg act tca	gag aaa too too ago 288	}
_	Glu Lys Phe Ly	s Gly Lys Ala	Thr Leu Thr Ser	Glu Lys Ser Ser Ser	
5		85	90	95	
	gca gcc tac at	g gag ctc agc	agc ctg gcc tct	gag gac tct gcg gtc 336	;
10	Ala Ala Tyr Me	t Glu Leu Ser	Ser Leu Ala Ser	Glu Asp Ser Ala Val	
	10	)	105	110	
	tac tac tgt gc	a aga ggg ggt	tac tat agt tac	gac gac tgg ggc caa 384	:
15	Tyr Tyr Cys Al	a Arg Gly Gly	Tyr Tyr Ser Tyr	Asp Asp Trp Gly Gln	
	115		120	125	
20	ggc acc act ct	aca gto too	tca g	409	١.
	Gly Thr Thr Le	Thr Val Ser	Ser		
0.5	130	135			
25					
	<210> 7			,	
30	<211> 394				
	<212> DNA				
	<213> Mus				
35	<220>			•	
	<221> CDS				
40	<222> (1)(3	93)			
	<223> pGEM-M2L	1-57;signal	peptide, 58-394	mature peptide .	
45	<400> 7	•		1.	
45	atg aag ttg cc	t gtt agg ctg	ttg gtg ctg atg	ttc tgg att cct ggt 48	
	Met Lys Leu Pr		Leu Val Leu Met	Phe Trp Ile Pro Gly	
50	1	5	10	15	
				ctc tcc ctg cct gtc 96	
				Leu Ser Leu Pro Val	
55	2	0	25	30	

	agt	ctt	gga	gat	caa	gcc	tcc	atc	tct	tgc	aga	tca	agt	cag	agc	ctt	144
5	Ser	Leu	Gly	Asp	G1n	Ala	Ser	Ile	Ser	Cys	Arg	Ser	Ser	Gln	Ser	Leu	
			35					40					45				
	gtg	cac	agt	aat	gga	aag	acc	tat	tta	cat	tgg	tac	ctg	cag	aag	cca	192
10	Val	His	Ser	Asn	Gly	Lys	Thr	Tyr	Leu	His	Trp	Tyr	Leu	Gln	Lys	Pro	٠
		50					55					60					
15	ggc	cag	tct	cca	aaa	ctc	ctg	atc	tac	aaa	gtt	tcc	aac	cga	ttt	tct	240
	Gly	Gln.	Ser	Pro	Lys	Leu	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Lys	Val	Ser	Asn	Arg	Phe	Ser	
	65					70					75		,			80	•
20	ggg	gtc	cca	gac	agg	ttc	agt	ggc	agt	gga	tca	gtg	aca	gat	ttc	aca	288
	Gly	Val	Pro	Asp	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Ser	Val	Thr	Asp	Phe	Thr	
25					85					90					95		
	ctc	atg	atc	agc	aga	gtg	gag	gct	gag	gat	ctg	gga	gtt	tat	ttc	tgc	336
	Leu	Met	Ile		Arg	Val	Glu	Ala		Asp	Leu	Gly	Val		Phe	Cys	
30				100					105					110			
												ggg	_				384
35	Ser	Gln		Thr	His	Val	Pro		Thr	Phe	Gly	Gly		Thr	Lys	Leu	
			115					120					125				
		ata		С								•					394
40	Glu	Ile	Lys										-				
		130															
<i>45</i>	<210	1> 8										, •					
		1> 40	<b>19</b>														
		2> DI															
50		3> Mi										•					
	<220		_									· .					
55		1> CI	os														•

	<222	2> (1	l)	(408	3)												•
_	<223	3> p(	SEM-N	12H.	1-57	7;sig	gnal	pept	tide,	. 58-	-40 <del>9</del>	matı	ıre p	pepti	ide	,	
5	<400	)> 8															
	atg	gaa	tgg	agc	tgg	ata	ttt	ctc	ttc	ctc	ctg	tca	gga	act	gca	ggt	48
10	Met	Glu	Trp	Ser	Trp	Ile	Phe	Leu	Phe	Leu	Leu	Ser	G1y	Thr	Ala	Gly	
	1				5					10					15		
	gtc	cac	tcc	cag	gtc	cag	ctg	cag	cag	tct	gga	cct	gaa	ctg	gta	aag	96
15	Va1	His	Ser	G1n	Val	G1n	Leu	Gln	Gln	Ser	Gly	Pro	Glu	Leu	Val	Lys	
				20					25				-	30	•		
20	cct	ggg	gct	tca	gtg	aag	atg	tcc	tgc	aag	gct	tct	gga	tac	acc	ttc	144
	Pro	Gly	Ala	Ser	Val	Lys	Met	Ser	Cys	Lys	Ala	Ser	G1y	Tyr	Thr	Phe	
			35					40					45				
25	gct	aac	cat	gtt	att	cac	tgg	gtg	aag	cag	aag	cca	ggg	cag	ggc	ctt	192
	Ala	Asn	His	Val	Ile	His	Trp	Val	Lys	Gln	Lys	Pro	G1y	G1n	Gly	Leu	
30		50					55			•		60					
	gag	tgg	att	gga	tat	att	tat	cct	tac	aat	gat	ggt	act	aag	tat	aat	240
	G1u	Trp	Ile	Gly	Tyr	Ile	Tyr	Pro	Tyr	Asn	Asp	Gly	Thr	Lys	Tyr	Asn	
35	65					70					75					80	
	gag																
	0-0	aag	ttc	aag	gac	aag	gcc	act	ctg	act	tca	gac	aaa	tcc	tcc	acc	288
40												•		tcc Ser			288
40												•					288
	Glu	Lys	Phe	Lys	Asp 85	Lys	Ala	Thr	Leu	Thr 90	Ser	Asp	Lys		Ser 95	Thr	288 336
40	Glu	Lys	Phe tac	Lys atg	Asp 85 gac	Lys ctc	Ala	Thr	Leu ctg Leu	Thr 90 gcc	Ser	Asp	Lys	Ser	Ser 95 gcg	Thr	
	Glu	Lys	Phe tac	Lys atg	Asp 85 gac	Lys ctc	Ala	Thr	Leu	Thr 90 gcc	Ser	Asp	Lys	Ser	Ser 95 gcg	Thr	
	Glu aca Thr	Lys gcc Ala tac	Phe tac Tyr	Lys atg Met 100 gca	Asp 85 gac Asp	Lys ctc Leu ggg	Ala agc Ser	Thr agc Ser	Leu ctg Leu 105 tat	Thr 90 gcc Ala act	Ser tct Ser	Asp gag Glu gac	Lys gac Asp	Ser tct Ser 110	Ser 95 gcg Ala	Thr gtc Val	
. 45	Glu aca Thr	Lys gcc Ala tac	Phe tac Tyr tgt Cys	Lys atg Met 100 gca	Asp 85 gac Asp	Lys ctc Leu ggg	Ala agc Ser	Thr agc Ser tac Tyr	Leu ctg Leu 105 tat	Thr 90 gcc Ala act	Ser tct Ser	Asp gag Glu gac	Lys gac Asp gac Asp	Ser tct Ser 110	Ser 95 gcg Ala	Thr gtc Val	336
. 45	Glu aca Thr tat Tyr	Lys gcc Ala tac Tyr	Phe tac Tyr tgt Cys 115	Lys atg Met 100 gca Ala	Asp 85 gac Asp	Lys ctc Leu ggg Gly	Ala agc Ser ggt Gly	Thr agc Ser tac Tyr 120	Leu ctg Leu 105 tat Tyr	Thr 90 gcc Ala act	Ser tct Ser	Asp gag Glu gac	Lys gac Asp	Ser tct Ser 110	Ser 95 gcg Ala	Thr gtc Val	336

	Gly Thr Thr Leu Thr Val	Ser Ser
5	130	135
	<210> 9	
. 10	<211> 32	
	<212> DNA	
45	<213> Artificial Sequen	ce
15	⟨220⟩	
	<223> PCR primer	
20	<400> 9	
	cccaagcttc caccatgaag t	tgcctgtta gg 32
25		
	<210> 10	
	⟨211⟩ 32	
30	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequen	ce
35	<220>	
	<223> PCR primer	
	<400> 10	
40	cccaagette caccatggaa t	ggagctgga ta 32
45	<210> 11	
	<211> 34	
	<212> DNA	
50	<213> Artificial Sequen	ce
	<220>	
55	<223> PCR primer	
	<400> 11	

	cgcggatcca ctcacgtttt atttccagct tggt 34
5	<210> 12
	<211> 34
10	<212> DNA
	<213> Artificial Sequence
	<220>
15	<223> PCR primer
	<400> 12
20	cgcggatcca ctcacctgag gagactgtga gagt 34
	<210> 13
25	<211> 30
	<212> DNA
30	<213> Artificial Sequence
	<220>
	<223> PCR primer
35	<400> 13
	catgccatgg cgcaggtcca gctgcagcag 30
40	
	<210> 14
	<211> 27
45	<212> DNA
	<213> Artificial Sequence
50	<220>
	<223> PCR primer
	<400> 14

accaccacct gaggagactg tgagagt 27

55

5	<210> 15
5	<211> 27
	<212> DNA
10	<213> Artificial Sequence
	<220>
45	<223> PCR primer
15	<400> 15
	gtctcctcag gtggtggtgg ttcgggt 27
20	•
	<210> 16
	<211> 27
25	<212> DNA
	<213> Artificial Sequence
30	<220>
	<223> PCR primer
	<400> 16
35	cacaacatcc gatccgccac cacccga 27
40	<210> 17
	<211> 27
	<212> DNA
45	<213> Artificial Sequence
	<220>
50	<223> PCR primer
	<400> 17
	ggcggatcgg atgttgtgat gacccaa 27

	<210> 18
	<211> 57
5	<212> DNA
	<213> Artificial Sequence
10	<220>
	<223> PCR primer
	<400> 18
15	ceggaattet cattatttat egteategte tttgtagtet tttattteea gettegt 57
20	<210> 19
	<211> 45
	<212> DNA
25	<213> Artificial Sequence
	<220>
30	<223> Linker amino acid sequence and nucleotide sequence
	<400> 19
	ggt ggt ggt tcg ggt ggt ggt tcg ggt ggt
35	Gly Gly Gly Ser Gly Gly Gly Ser Gly Gly Gly Ser
	5 10 15
40	
	<210> 20
	<211> 828
45	<212> DNA
	<213> Mus
50	<220>
	<221> CDS
	(222) (1) (822)
55	<223> pscM1. MABL1-scFv

	<400	0> 20	)												٠.		:
5	atg	aaa	tac	cta	ttg	cct	acg	gca	gcc	gct	gga	ttg	tta	tta	ctc	gct	48
	Met	Lys	Tyr	Leu	Leu	Pro	Thr	Ala	Ala	Ala	Gly	Leu	Leu	Leu	Leu	Ala	
	1				5					10					15		
10	gcc	caa	cca	gcc	atg	gcg	cag	gtc	cag	ctg	cag	cag	tct	gga	cct	gac	96
	Ala	G1n	Pro	Ala	Met	Ala	G1n	Val	Gln	Leu	G1n	Gln	Ser	Gly	Pro	Asp	
15				20					25					30			
,,,	ctg	gta	aag	cct	ggg	gct	tca	gtg	aag	atg	tcc	tgc	aag	gct	tct	gga	144
	Leu	Val	Lys	Pro	Gly	Ala	Ser	Val	Lys	Met	Ser	Cys	Lys	Àla	Ser	Gly	٠
20	•		35					40					45				
	tac	acc	ttc	gtt	aac	cat	gtt	atg	cac	tgg	gtg	aag	cag	aag	cca	ggg	192
05	Tyr	Thr	Phe	Val	Asn	His	Val	Met	His	Trp	Val	Lys	Gln	Lys	Pro	Gly	
25		50	,				55					60					
	cag	ggc	ctt	gag	tgg	att	gga	tat	att	tat	cct	tac	aat	gat	ggt	act	240
30	Gln	Gly	Leu	Glu	Trp	Ile	G1y	Tyr	Ile	Tyr	Pro	Tyr	Asn	Asp	G1y	Thr	
	65					70					75					80	
	aag	tac	aat	gag	aag	ttc	aag	ggc	aag	gcc	aca	ctg	act	tca	gag	aaa	288
35	Lys	Tyr	Asn	Glu	Lys	Phe	Lys	Gly	Lys	Ala	Thr	Leu	Thr	Ser	Glu	Lys	
					85					90					95		
40	tcc	tcc	agc	gca	gcc	tac	atg	gag	ctc	agc	agc	ctg	gcc	tct	gag	gac	336
	Ser	Ser	Ser	Ala	Ala	Tyr	Met	G1u	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ala	Ser	Glu	Asp	
				100					105					110	-		
45	tct	gcg	gtc	tac	tac	tgt	gca	aga	ggg	ggt	tac	tat	agt	tac	gac	gac	384
	Ser	Ala	Val	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Ala	Arg	Gly	Gly	Tyr	Tyr	Ser	Tyr	Asp	Asp	
50			115					120					125				
	tgg	ggc	caa	ggc	acc	act	ctc	aca	gtc	tcc	tca	ggt	ggt	ggt	ggt	tcg	432
	Trp		G1n	Gly	Thr	Thr		Thr	Val	Ser	Ser		Gly	Gly	Gly	Ser	
55		130					135					140					

	ggt	ggt	ggt	ggt	tcg	ggt	ggt	ggc	gga	tcg	gat	gtt	gtg	atg	acc	caa	480	
5	Gly	Gly	Gly	Gly	Ser	Gly	G1y	Gly	Gly	Ser	Asp	Val	Val	Met	Thr	Gln		
5	145					150					155					160		
	act	cca	ctc	tcc	ctg	cct	gtc	agt	ctt	gga	gat	ċaa	gcc	tcc	atc	tct	528	
10	Thr	Pro	Leu	Ser	Leu	Pro	Val	Ser	Leu	Gly	Asp	Gln	Ala	Ser	Ile	Ser		
					165					170					175			
	tgc	aga	tct	agt	cag	agc	ctt	cta	cac	agt	aaa	gga	aac	acc	tat	tta	576	
15	Cys	Arg	Ser	Ser	G1n	Ser	Leu	Leu	His	Ser	Lys	Gly	Asn	Thr	Tyr	Leu		
				180					185					190				
20	caa	tgg	tac	cta	cag	aag	cca	ggc	cag	tct	cca	aag	ctc	ctg	atc	tac	624	
	Gln	Trp	Tyr	Leu	G1n	Lys	Pro	Gly	Gln	Ser	Pro	Lys	Leu	Leu	Ile	Tyr		
			195					200					205					
25	aaa	gtt	tcc	aac	cga	ttt	tct	ggg	gtc	cca	gac	agg	ttc	agt	ggc	agt	672	
	Lys	Val	Ser	Asn	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	Val	Pro	Asp	Arg	Phe	Ser	G1y	Ser		٠
30		210					215					220						
	gga	tca	ggg	aca	gat	ttc	aca	ctc	aag	atc	agc	aga	gtg	gag	gct	gag	720	
	Gly	Ser	Gly	Thr	Asp	Phe	Thr	Leu	Lys	Ile	Ser	Arg	Val	Glu	Ala	Glu		-
35	225					230					235					240		
	gat	ctg	gga	gtt	tat	ttc	tgc	tct	caa	agt	aca	cat	gtt	ccg	tac	acg	768	
40	Asp	Leu	Gly	Val	Tyr	Phe	Cys	Ser	Gln	Ser	Thr	His	Val	Pro	Tyr	Thr		
					245					250		-			255			
	tcc	gga	ggg	ggg	acc	aag	ctg	gaa	ata	aaa	gac	tac	aaa	gac	gat	gac	816	
45	Ser	G1y	Gly	Gly	Thṛ	Lys	Leu	Glu	Ile	Lys	Asp	Tyr	Lys	Asp	Asp	Asp		
				260					265			٠.		270				
50	gat	aaa	taat	tga													828	
	Asp	Lys										•		•				
												.,					-	
55	<210	)> 21	ŀ															

	<211≻ 31	
5	<212> DNA	
J	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
10	<223> PCR primer	
	<400> 21	
15	acgcgtcgac tcccaggtcc agctgcagca g 31	
	<210> 22	
20	<211> 18	
	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
25	<220>	
	<223> PCR primer	
30	<400≻ 22	
	gaaggtgtat ccagaagc 18	
35	<210> 23	
	<211> 819	
40	<212> DNA	
	<213> Mus	
	<220>	
45	<221> CDS	
	<222> (1) (813)	٠.
50	<223> pCHOM1. MABL1-scFv	
	<400> 23	
	atg gga tgg agc tgt atc atc ctc ttc ttg gta gca aca gct aca ggt	48
55	Met Gly Trp Ser Cys Ile Ile Leu Phe Leu Val Ala Thr Ala Thr Gly	

	. 1				5					10					15		
5	gtc	gac	tcc	cag	gtc	cag	ctg	cag	cag	tct	gga	cct	gac	ctg	gta	aag	96
5	Val	Asp	Ser	Gln	Val	Gln	Leu	G1n	Gln	Ser	Gly	Pro	Asp	Leu	Val	Lys	
				20					25					30			
10	cct	ggg	gct	tca	gtg	aag	atg	tcc	tgc	aag	gct	tct	gga	tac	acc	ttc	. 144
	Pro	Gly	Ala	Ser	Val	Lys	Met	Ser	Cys	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gly	Tyr	Thr	Phe	
45			35					40					45				
15	gtt	aac	cat	gtt	atg	cac	tgg	gtg	aag	cag	aag	cca	ggg	cag	ggc	ctt	192
	Val	Asn	His	Val	Met	His	Trp	Val	Lys	Gln	Lys	Pro	Gly	Gln	Gly	Leu	
20	•	50					55					60					
	gag	tgg	att	gga	tat	att	tat	cct	tac	aat	gat	ggt	act	aag	tac	aat	240
	Glu	Trp	Ile	Gly	Tyr	Ile	Tyr	Pro	Tyr	Asn	Asp	Gly	Thr	Lys	Tyr	Asn	
25	65					70					75	. :				80	
	gag	aag	ttc	aag	ggc	aag	gcc	aca	ctg	acț	tca	gag	aaa	tcc	tcc	agc	288
30	Glu	Lys	Phe	Lys	Gly	Lys	Ala	Thr	Leu	Thr	Ser	Glu	Lys	Ser	Ser	Ser	
					85					90					95		
	gca	gcc	tac	atg	gag	ctc	agc	agc	ctg	gcc	tct	gag	gac	tct	gcg	gtc	336
35	Ala	Ala	Tyr	Met	Glu	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ala	Ser	Glu	Asp	Ser	Ala	Val	
				100	)				10	5				110	)		
40	tac	tac	tgt	gca	aga	ggg	ggt	tac	tat	agt	tac	gac	gac	tgg	ggç	caa	384
	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Ala	Arg	Gly	Gly	Tyr	Tyr	Ser	Tyr	Asp	Asp	Trp	Gly	G1n	
			115					120					125				
45	ggc	acc	act	ctc	aca	gtc	tcc	tca	ggt	ggt	ggt	ggt	tcg	ggt	ggt	ggt	432
	Gly	Thr	Thr	Leu	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser	G1y	Gly	Gly	Gly	Ser	Gly	Gly	Gly	
50		130					135					140					
	ggt	tcg	ggt	ggt	ggc	gga	tcg	gat	gtt	gtg	atg	acc	caa	act	cca	ctc	480
	Gly	Ser	Gly	Gly	Gly	Gly	Ser	Asp	Val	Val	Met	Thr	Gln	Thr	Pro	Leu	
55	145					150					155					160	

	tcc	ctg	cct	gtc	agt	ctt	gga	gat	caa	gcc	tcc	ątc	tct	tgc	aga	tct	528
5	Ser	Leu	Pro	Val	Ser	Leu	Gly	Asp	Gln	Ala	Ser	Ile	Ser	Cys	Arg	Ser	
3	•				165					170					175.		
	agt	cag	agc	ctt	cta	cac	agt	aaa	gga	aac	acc	tat	tta	caa	tgg	tac	576
10	Ser	Gln	Ser	Leu	Leu	His	Ser	Lys	Gly	Asn	Thr	Tyr	Leu	Gln	Trp	Tyr	
				180					185					190			
15	cta	cag	aag	cca	ggc	cag	tct	cca	aag	ctc	ctg	atc	tac	aaa	gtt	tcc	624
15	Leu	G1n	Lys	Pro	Gly	Gln	Ser	Pro	Lys	Leu	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Lys	Val	Ser	
			195					200					205				
20	aac	cga	ttt	tct	ggg	gtc	cca	gac	agg	ttc	agt	ggc	agt	gga	tca	ggg	672
	Asn	Arg	Phe	Ser	G1y	Val	Pro	Asp	Arg	Phe	Ser	G1y	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	
0.5		210					215					220					
25	aca	gat	ttc	aca	ctc	aag	atc	agc	aga	gtg.	gag	gct	gag	gat	ctg	gga	720
	Thr	Asp	Phe	Thr	Leu	Lys	Ile	Ser	Arg	Val	Glu	Ála	Glu	Asp	Leu	Gly	
30	225					230					235					240	
	gtt	tat	ttc	tgc	tct	caa	agt	aca	cat	gtť	ccg	tac	acg	tcc	gga	ggg	768
	Val	Tyr	Phe	Cys	Ser	Gln	Ser	Thr	His	Val	Pro	Tyr	Thr	Ser	Gly	Gly	
35					245					250					255		
	ggg	acc	aag	ctg	gaa	ata	aaa	gac	tac	aaa	gac	gat	gac	gat	aaa	taa	816
40	Gly	Thr	Lys	Leu	Glu	Ile	Lys	Asp	Tyr	Lys	Asp	Asp	Asp	Asp	Lys		
				260					265					270			
	tga																819
45						•											
	<210	0> 24	1														
50	<211	l> 82	28										·				
	<212	2> Di	AV														
	<213	3> Mu	18														
55	<220	)>															

	<22	1> C	DS												:		
	<22	2> (	1)	(82	2)							÷					
5	<22	3> p:	scM2.	. MAI	3L2-s	scFv							٠				
	<40	0> 2	4														
10	atg	aaa	tac	cta	ttg	cct	acg	gca	gcc	gct	gga	ttg	tta	tta	ctc	gct	48
	Met	Lys	Tyr	Leu	Leu	Pro	Thr	Ala	Ala	Ala	Gly	Leu	Leu	Leu	Leu	Ala	
	1				5					10					15		
15	gcc	caa	cca	gcc	atg	gcg	cag	gtc	cag	ctg	cag	cag	tct	gga	cct	gaa	96
	Ala	G1n	Pro	Ala	Met	Ala	Gln	Val	Gln	Leu	Gln	Gln	Ser	Gly	Pro	Glu	٠
20	•			20					25			•		30			
	ctg	gta	aag	cct	ggg	gct	tca	gtg	aag	atg	tcc	tgc	aag	gct	tct	gga	144
	Leu	Val	Lys	Pro	Gly	Ala	Ser	Val	Lys	Met	Ser	Cys	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gly	
25			35					40				٠	45		,		
	tac	acc	ttc	gct	aac	cat	gtt	att	cac	tgg	gtg	aag	cag	aag	cca	ggg	192
30	Tyr	Thr	Phe	Ala	Asn	His	Val	Ile	His	Trp	Val	Lys	Gln	Lys	Pro	Gly	
		50					55					·60					
	cag	ggc	ctt	gag	tgg	att	gga	tat	att	tat	cct	tac	aat	gat	ggt	act	240
35	Gln	Gly	Leu	Glu	Trp	Ile	Gly	Tyr	Ile	Tyr	Pro	Tyr	Asn	Asp	Gly	Thr	
	65					70					75	-		•		80	
40	aag	tat	aat	gag	aag	ttc	aag	gac	aag	gcc	act	ctg	act	tca	gac	aaa	288
	Lys	Tyr	Asn	Glu	Lys	Phe	Lys	Asp	Lys	Ala	Thr	Leu	Thr	Ser	Asp	Lys	
					85					90					95		
45	tcc	tcc	acc	aca	gcc	tac	atg	gac	ctc	agc	agc	ctg	gcc	tct	gag	gac	336
	Ser	Ser	Thr	Thr	Ala	Tyr	Met	Asp	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ala	Ser	Glu	Asp	-
50	•			100					105					110	•		
	tct	gcg	gtc	tat	tac	tgt	gca	aga	ggg	ggt	tac	tat	act	tac	gac	gac	384
	Ser	Ala	Val	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Ala	Arg	Gly	Gly	Tyr	Tyr	Thr	Tyr	Asp	Asp	
55			115					120					125				

	ıgg	ggc	caa	ggc	acc	act	CLC	aca	gıc	ıcc	· tca	ggı	ggı	ggı	ggı	ıcg	432
5	Trp	Gly	Gln	Gly	Thr	Thr	Leu	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser	G1 y	Gly	Gly	Gly	Ser	
5		130					135					140		_			
	ggt	ggt	ggt	ggt	tcg	ggt	ggt	ggc	gga	tcg	gat	gtt	gtg	atg	acc	caa	480
10	Gly	Gly	Gly	Gly	Ser	Gly	Gly	Gly	Gly	Ser	Asp	Val	Val	Met	Thr	Gln	•
	145					150					155					160	
	agt	cca	ctc	tcc	ctg	cct	gtc	agt	ctt	gga	gat	caa	gcc	tcc	atc	tct	528
15	Ser	Pro	Leu	Ser	Leu	Pro	Val	Ser	Leu	Gly	Asp	Gln	Ala	Ser	Ile	Ser	
					165					170					175		
20	tgc	aga	tca	agt	cag	agc	ctt	gtg	cac	agt	aat	gga	aag	acc	tat	tta	576
	Cys	Arg	Ser	Ser	Gln	Ser	Leu	Val	His	Ser	Asn	Gly	Lys	Thr	Tyr		•
				180					185					190			
25	cat	tgg	tac	ctg	cag	aag	cca	ggc	cag	tct	cca	aaa	ctc	ctg	atc	tac	624
	His	Trp	Tyr	Leu	Gln	Lys	Pro	G1y	Gln	Ser	Pro	Lys	Leu	Leu	Ile	Tyr	·
30			195					200					205				
	aaa	gtt	tcc	aac	cga	ttt	tct	ggg	gtc	cca	gac	agg	ttc	agt	ggc	agt	672
	Lys	Val	Ser	Asn	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	Val	Pro	Asp	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	Ser	
35		210					215					220					•
	gga	tca	gtg	aca	gat	ttc	aca	ctc	atg	atc	agc	aga	gtg	gag	gct	gag	720
40	Gly	Ser	Val	Thr	Asp	Phe	Thr	Leu	Met	Ile	Ser	Arg	Val	Glu	Ala	Glu	
40	225					230					235				•	240	
	gat	ctg	gga	gtt	tat	ttc	tgc	tct	caa	agt	aca	cat	gtt	ccg	tac	acg	768
45	Asp	Leu	Gly	Val	Tyr	Phe	Cys	Ser	Gln	Ser	Thr	His	Val	Pro	Tyr	Thr	
					245					250			٠.		255		
	ttc	gga	ggg	ggg	acc	aag	ctg	gaa	ata	aaa	gac	tac	aaa	gac	gat	gac	816
50	Phe	Gly	Gly	G1y	Thr	Lys	Leu	Glu	Ile	Lys	Asp	Tyr	Lys	Asp	Asp	Asp	
				260					265				•	270			
55	. gat	aaa	taat	tga													828

Asp Lys

<pre></pre>	
<pre></pre>	
<pre>10</pre>	
<pre></pre>	
<pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> </pre> <pre> <pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre>	
<pre></pre>	
<pre></pre>	
<pre>20</pre>	
atg gga tgg agc tgt atc ctc ttc ttg gta gca aca gct aca  Met Gly Trp Ser Cys Ile Ile Leu Phe Leu Val Ala Thr Ala Thr  1 5 10 15  gtc gac tcc cag gtc cag ctg cag cag tct gga cct gaa ctg gta	
atg gga tgg agc tgt atc ctc ttc ttg gta gca aca gct aca  Met Gly Trp Ser Cys Ile Ile Leu Phe Leu Val Ala Thr Ala Thr  1 5 10 15  gtc gac tcc cag gtc cag ctg cag cag tct gga cct gaa ctg gta	
Met Gly Trp Ser Cys Ile Ile Leu Phe Leu Val Ala Thr Ala Thr  1 5 10 15  gtc gac tcc cag gtc cag ctg cag cag tct gga cct gaa ctg gta	
Met Gly Trp Ser Cys Ile Ile Leu Phe Leu Val Ala Thr Ala Thr  1 5 10 15  gtc gac tcc cag gtc cag ctg cag cag tct gga cct gaa ctg gta	ggt 48
gtc gac tcc cag gtc cag ctg cag cag tct gga cct gaa ctg gta	Gly .
•	
Val Asp Ser Gln Val Gln Leu Gln Gln Ser Gly Pro Glu Leu Val	aag 96
	Lys
20 25 30	
cct ggg gct tca gtg aag atg tcc tgc aag gct tct gga tac acc	ttc 144
Pro Gly Ala Ser Val Lys Met Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Tyr Thr	Phe
35 40 45	
gct aac cat gtt att cac tgg gtg aag cag aag cca ggg cag ggc	ctt 192
Ala Asn His Val Ile His Trp Val Lys Gln Lys Pro Gly Gln Gly	Leu
45 50 55 60	
gag tgg att gga tat att tat cct tac aat gat ggt act aag tat	aat 240
Glu Trp Ile Gly Tyr Ile Tyr Pro Tyr Asn Asp Gly Thr Lys Tyr	
65 70 75	80
gag aag tto aag gac aag goo act ctg act toa gac aaa too too	
Glu Ive Phe Ive Asp Ive Ala Thr Leu Thr Ser Asp Ive Ser Ser	

					85					90			•		95		
_	aca	gcc	tac	atg	gaċ	ctc	agc	agc	ctg	gcc	tct	gag	gac	tct	gcg	gtc	336
5	Thr	Ala	Tyr	Met	Asp	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ala	Ser	Glu	Asp	Ser	Ala	Val	
				100					105				• •	110			
10	tat	tac	tgt	gca	aga	ggg	ggt	tac	tat	act	tac	gac	gac	tgg	ggc	caa	384
	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Ala	Arg	Gly	G1 y	Tyr	Tyr	Thr	Tyr	Asp	Asp	Trp	Gly	Gln	
			115					120					125				
15	ggc	acc	act	ctc	aca	gtc	tcc	tca	ggt	ggt	ggt	ggt	tcg	ggt	ggt	ggt	432
	G1y	Thr	Thr	Leu	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser	Gly	G1y	G1y	Gly	Ser	Gly	Gly	Gly	
20		130					135	•	٠			140					
	ggt	tcg	ggt	ggt	ggc	gga	tcg	gat	gtt	gtg	atg	ácc	caa	agt	cca	ctc	480
	Gly	Ser	Gly	Gly	Gly	G1y	Ser	Asp	Val	Val	Met	Thr	Gln	Ser	Pro	Leu	
25	145					150	-				155					160	-
	tcc	ctg	cct	gtc	agt	ctt	gga	gat	caa	gcc	tcc	atc	tct	tgc	aga	tca	528
30	Ser	Leu	Pro	Val	Ser	Leu	Gly	Asp	Gln	Ala	Ser	Ile	Ser	Cys	Arg	Ser	
					165					170				•	175		
	agt	cag	agc	ctt	gtg	cac	agt	aat	gga	aag	acc	tat	tta	cat	tgg	tac	576
35	Ser	Gln	Ser	Leu	Val	His	Ser	Asn	Gly	Lys	Thr	Tyr	Leu	His	Trp	Tyr	
				180					185			•		190			
40	ctg	cag	aag	cca	ggc	cag	tct	cca	aaa	ctc	ctg	atc	tac	aaa	gtt	tcc	624
	Leu	G1n	Lys	Pro	G1y	<b>Gl</b> n	Ser	Pro	Lys	Leu	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Lys	Val	Ser	
			195					200					205.				
45	aac	cga	ttt	tct	ggg	gtc	cca	gac	agg	ttc	agt	ggc	aġt	gga	tca	gtg	672
	Asn	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	Val	Pro	Asp	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Ser	Val	
50		210					215					220					
	aca	gat	ttc	aca	ctc	atg	atc	agc	aga	gtg	gag	gct	gag	gat	ctg	gga	720
	Thr	Asp	Phe	Thr	Leu	Met	Ile	Ser	Arg	Val	Glu	Ala	Glu	Asp	Leu	Gly	
55	225					230					235					240	

	gtt	tat	ttc	tgc	tct	caa	agt	aca	cat	gtt	ccg	tac	acg	ttc	gga	ggg	768
	Val	Tyr	Phe	Cys	Ser	Gln	Ser	Thr	His	Val	Pro	Tyr	Thr	Phe	Gly	Gly	
5					245					250					255		
	ggg	acc	aag.	ctg	gaa	ata	aaa	gac	tac	aaa	gac	gat	gac	gat	aaa	taa	816
10	Gly	Thr	Lys	Leu	Glu	Ile	Lys	Asp	Tyr	Lys	Asp	Asp	Asp	Asp	Lys		
				260					265					270			
	tga																819
15						•										•	
	<210	> 26	6														
20	<211	> 45	56												•		
	<212	:> DN	ĪΑ				•										
	<213	> Mu	ıs			•											
25	<220	>															
	<221	> CI	S			,		per			•	:					•
30	<222	> (1	.)	(450	))												
	<223	3> pC	CHO-s	hIAI	P. So	olub	le hi	ıman	IAP								
	<400	> 26	6		•							-					
35	atg	tgg	ccc	ctg	gta	gcg	gcg	ctg	ttg	ctg	ggc	tcg	gcg	tgc	tgc	gga	48
	Met	Trp	Pro	Leu	Va1	Ala	Ala	Leu	Leu	Leu	Gly	Ser	Ala	Cys	Cys	Gl·y	
40	1				5					10		-			15		
	tca	gct	cag	cta	cta	ttt	aat	aaa	aca	aaa	tct	gta	gaa	ttc	acg	ttt	96
	Ser	Ala	Gln	Leu	Leu	Phe	Asn	Lys	Thr	Lys	Ser	Val	Glu	Phe	Thr	Phe	
45				20					25					30			
	tgt	aat	gac	act	gtc	gtc	att	cca	tgc	ttt	gtt	act	aat	atg	gag	gca	144
50	Cys	Asn	Asp	Thr	Val	Val	Ile	Pro	Cys	Phe	Val	Thr	Asn	Met	Glu	Ala	
			35					40					45				
	caa	aac	act	act	gaa	gta	tac	gta	aag	tgg	aaa	ttt	aaa	gga	aga	gat	192
55	Gln	Asn	Thr	Thr	Glu	Val	Tyr	Va1	Lys	Trp	Lys	Phe	Lys	Gly	Arg	Asp	

	•	50					55					<u>:</u> 60			•		
5	att	tac	acc	ttt	gat	gga	gct	cta	aac	aag	tcc	act	gtc	ccc	act	gac	240
5	Ile	Tyr	Thr	Phe	Asp	Gly	Ala	Leu	Asn	Lys	Ser	Thr	Val	Pro	Thr	Asp	
	65					70	•				75					80	
10	ttt	agt	agt	gca	aaa	att	gaa	gtc	tca	caa	tta	cta	aaa	gga	gat	gcc	288
	Phe	Ser	Ser	Ala	Lys	Ile	Glu	Val	Ser	G1n	Leu	Leu	Lys	Gly	Asp	Ala	
					85					90	•				95		
15	tct	ttg	aag	atg	gat	aag	agt	gat	gct	gtc	tca	cac	aca	gga	aac	tac	336
	Ser	Leu	Lys	Met	Asp	Lys	Ser	Asp	Ala	Val	Ser	His	Thr	Gly	Asn	Tyr	
20				100					105					110			
	act	tgt	gaa	gta	aca	gaa	tta	acc	aga	gaa	ggt	gaa	acg	atc	atc	gag	384
	Thr	Cys	Glu	Val	Thr	Glu	Leu	Thr	Arg	Glu	Gly	Glu	Thr	Ile	Ile	Glu	
25			115				•	120					125				
	cta	aaa	taţ	cgt	gtt	gtt	tca	tgg	ttt	tct	cca	aat	gaa	aat	gac	tac	432
30	Leu	Lys	Tyr	Arg	Val	Val	Ser	Trp	Phe	Ser	Pro	Asn	Glu	Asn	Asp	Tyr	
		130					135					140					
	aag	gac	gac	gat	gac	aag	tga	tag									456
35	Lys	Asp	Asp	Asp	Asp	Lys											
	145					150											
40																	
	<210	> 27	7														,
	<211	> 46	5														
45	<212	> DN	AA														
	<213	> A1	ctifi	icia	l Sec	quen	ce								٠		
50	<220	>															
	<223	> P(	CR pi	rime	r												
	<400	> 27	7														
55	ggaa	ttc	cat a	atgc	aagt	gc aa	actt	caaca	a gto	ctgga	acct	gaad	ctg	46			

	(210) 28	
5	(211> 31	
	(212> DNA	
10	(213> Artificial Sequence	
10	(220)	
	(223> PCR primer	
15	(400> 28	
	gaattetea ttattttatt teeagettgg t 31	
20		
20	(210> 29	
	(211) 741	
25	(212> DNA	
	(213) Mus	
20	(220)	
30	(221> CDS	
	(222> (1) (735)	
35	(223) pscM2DEm02. MABL2-scFv	
	(400> 29	
	atg caa gtg caa ctt caa cag tct gga cct gaa ctg gta aag cct ggg 4	8
40	Met Gln Val Gln Leu Gln Gln Ser Gly Pro Glu Leu Val Lys Pro Gly	
	1 5 10 15	
45	get tea gtg aag atg tee tge aag get tet gga tac ace tte get aac 9	96
	Ala Ser Val Lys Met Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Tyr Thr Phe Ala Asn	
	20 25 30	
50	cat gtt att cac tgg gtg aag cag aag cca ggg cag ggc ctt gag tgg 14	:4
	His Val Ile His Trp Val Lys Gln Lys Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp	
	35 40 45	

	att	gga	tat	att	tat	CCL	lac	aaı	gaı	ggı	acı	aag	lat	aat	gag	aag	192
5	Ile	Gly	Tyr	Ile	Tyr	Pro	Tyr	Asn	Asp	Gly	Thr	Lys	Tyr	Asn	Glu	Lys	
		50					55			-		60					
	ttc	aag	gac	aag	gcc	act	ctg	act	tca	gac	aaa	tcc	tcc	acc	aca	gcc	240
10	Phe	Lys	Asp	Lys	Ala	Thr	Leu	Thr	Ser	Asp	Lys	Ser	Ser	Thr	Thr	Ala	
	65					70					75					80	
45	tac	atg	gac	ctc	agc	agc	ctg	gcc	tct	gag	gac	tct	gcg	gtc	tat	tac	288
15	Tyr	Met	Asp	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ala	Ser	Glu	Asp	Ser	Ala	Va1	Tyr	Tyr	
					85			•		90					95		
20	tgt	gca	aga	ggg	ggt	tac	tat	act	tac	gac	gac	tgg	ggc	caa	ggc	acc	336
	Cys	Ala	Arg	Gly	Gly	Tyr	Tyr	Thr	Tyr	Asp	Asp	Trp	Gly	Gln	G1y	Thr	
				100					105					110	4		
25	act	ctc	aca	gtc	tcc	tca	ggt	ggt	ggt	ggt	tcg	ggt	ggt	ggt	ggt	tcg	384
÷	Thr	Leu	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser	Gly	Gly	Gly	Gly	Ser	Gly	Gly	Gly	Gly	Ser	
30			115			•		120			•		125				
	ggt	ggt	ggc	gga	tcg	gat	gtt	gtg	atg	acc	caa	agt	cca	ctc	tcc	ctg	432
	Gly	Gly	Gly	Gly	Ser	Asp	Val	Val	Met	Thr	Gln	Ser	Pro	Leu	Ser	Leu	
35		130					135					140					
	cct	gtc	agt	ctt	gga	gat	caa	gcc	tcc	atc	tct	tgc	aga	tca	agt	cag	480
40	Pro	Val	Ser	Leu	Gly	Asp	Gln	Ala	Ser	Ile	Ser	Cys	Arg	Ser	Ser	Gln	
70	145					150					155		•			160	
	agc	ctt	gtg	cac	agt	aat	gga	aag	acc	tat	tta	cat	tgg	tac	ctg	cag	528
45	Ser	Leu	Val	His	Ser	Asn	Gly	Lys	Thr	Tyr	Leu	His	Trp	Tyr	Leu	Gln	
					165					170		٠			175		
	aag	cca	ggc	cag	tct	cca	aaa	ctc	ctg	atc	tac	aaa	gtt	tcc	aac	cga	576
50	Lys	Pro	Gly	Gln	Ser	Pro	Lys	Leu	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Lys	Val	Ser	Asn	Arg	
				180					185					190			
55	ttt	tct	ggg	gtc	cca	gac	agg	ttc	agt	ggc	agt	gga	tca	gtg	aca	gat	624

	Phe Ser	Gly	Val	Pro	Asp	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Ser	Val	Ihr	Asp		
5		195			•		200	•		•		205					
	ttc aca	ctc	atg	atc	agc	aga	gtg	gag	gct	gag	gat	ctg	gga	gtt	tat	672	
	Phe Thr	Leu	Met	Ile	Ser	Arg	Val	Ġ1u	Ala	Glu	Asp	Leu	Gly	Val	Tyr		
10	210					215					220					•	
	ttc tgc	tct	caa	agt	aca	cat	gtt	ccg	tac	acg	ttc	gga	ggg	ggg	acc	720	
15	Phe Cys	Ser	Gln	Ser	Thr	His	Val	Pro	Tyr	Thr	Phe	Gly	Gly	Gly	Thr		
15	225				230					235					240		
	aag ctg	gaa	ata	aaa	taa	tga										741	
20	Lys Leu	Glu	Ile	Lys								٠.					
				245		•											
25	<210> 3	0															
	<211> 1	8															
30	<212> D	NA															
	<213> A	rtif	icia	l Se	quen	ce								•			
	<220>				*		-										
35	<223> P	CR p	rime	ŗ													
	<400> 3	0														•	
40	cagacag	tgg	ttca	aagt	18								•				
	<210> 3	1															
45	<211> 7	2															
	<212> D	NA									÷						
50	<213> A	rtif	icia	l Se	quen	ce											
	<220>																
	<223> P		rime	r													
55	<400> 3	31															

	cgcg	gtcga	icc g	gated	gcca	c ca	ccce	gaacc	aco	cacca	accc	gaad	ccaco	cac (	cacci	ttttat	60
5	ttco	cagct	tg g	gt													72
	<210	)> 32	2														
10	<211	l> 16	605														•
	<212	2> DN	ΙA														
15	<213	3> Mu	ıs														
	<220	)>															
	<221	l> CI	S														
20		2> (1															
				2 (Fv)	2. M	IABL2	2-sc	(Fv) 2	,								
25	<400	)> 32	2														
	_				tgt												48
		Gly	Trp	Ser	Cys	Ile	Ile	Leu	Phe		Val	Ala	Thr	Ala		Gly	
30	1				5					10					15		•
	_	_			gtc												- 96
35	Val	Asp	Ser		Val	GIn	Leu	Gln		Ser	Gly	Pro	Glu		Val	Lys	
				20					25					30			144
					gtg												144
40	Pro	сту		Ser	Val	Lys	мес	3er 40	Cys	LyS	АТА	ser	45	lyr	Inr	rne	
			35	~++	a++		+~~		000	000	000	000		000	~~~	o++	192
45					att												152
	NIA	50	1112	¥ <i>a</i> 1	116	ms	55	<b>V</b>	Lys	0111	ЦуЗ	60	Oly	OIII	Gry	Leu	
	gag		att	aas	tat	att		cct	tac	aat	gat		act	ลลฮ	tat	aat	240
50					Tyr												
	65	110	110	O.L.y	- y <del>-</del>	70	- , -		- , -		75			2,0	-,-	80	
55		ลลต	ttc	aag	gac		gcc	act	ctg	act		gac	aaa	tcc	tcc		288
	0~9			_~8	5	0	5-2		- 3								_ =

	Glu	Lys	Phe	Lys	Asp	Lys	Ala	Thr	Leu	Thr	Ser	Asp	Lys	Ser	Ser	Thr	
_					85					90					95		
5	aca	gcc	tac	atg	gac	ctc	agc	agc	ctg	gcc	tct	gag	gac	tct	gcg	gtc	336
	Thr	Ala	Tyr	Met	Asp	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ala	Ser	Glu	Asp	Ser	Ala	Val	
10				100					105					110			·
	tat	tac	tgt	gca	aga	ggg	ggt	tac	tat	act	tac	gac	gac	tgg	ggc	caa	384
	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Ala	Arg	G1y	Gly	Tyr	Tyr	Thr	Tyr	Asp	Asp	Trp	G1ÿ	Gln	
15			115					120					125				
	ggc	acc	act	ctc	aca	gtc	tcc	tca	ggt	ggt	ggt	ggt	tcg	ggt	ggt	ggt	432
20	Gly	Thr	Thr	Leu	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser	G1y	Gly	Gly	Gly	Ser	G1y	Gly	Gly	
		130			•		135					140					
	ggt	tcg	ggt	ggt	ggc	gga	tcg	gat	gtt	gtg	atg	acc	caa	agt	cca	ctc	480
25	Gly	Ser	Gly	Gly	Gly	Gly	Ser	Asp	Val	Val	Met	Thr	G1n	Ser	Pro	Leu	
	145				÷	150					155					160	
30	tcc	ctg	cct	gtc	agt	ctt	gga	gat	caa	gcc	tcc	atc	tct	tgc	aga	tca	528
	Ser	Leu	Pro	Val	Ser	Leu	Gly	Asp	Gln	Ala	Ser	Ile	Ser	Cys	Arg	Ser	
					165					170					175		
35	agt	cag	agc	ctt	gtg	cac	agt	aat	gga	aag	acc	tat	tta	cat	tgg	tac	576
	Ser	Gln	Ser	Leu	Val	His	Ser	Asn	Gly	Lys	Thr	Tyr	Leu	His	Trp	Tyr	•
40				180					185		•	•		190			
	ctg	cag	aag	cca	ggc	cag	tct	cca	aaa	ctc	ctg	atc	tac	aaa	gtt	tcc	624
	Leu	G1n	Lys	Pro	Gly	G1n	Ser	Pro	Lys	Leu	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Lys	Val	Ser	
45			195					200			•		205				
	aac	cga	ttt	tct	ggg	gtc	cca	gac	agg	ttc	agt	ggc	agt	gga	tca	gtg	672
50	Asn	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	Val	Pro	Asp	Arg	Phe	Ser	G1y	Ser	Gly	Ser	Val	
		210				•	215					220					
	aca	gat	ttc	aca	ctc	atg	atc	agc	aga	gtg	gag	gct	gag	gat	ctg	gga	720
55	Thr	Asp	Phe	Thr	Leu	Met	Ile	Ser	Arg	Val	Glu	Ala	Glu	Asp	Leu	Gly	

	225					230					235					240	
5	gtt	tat	ttc	tgc	tct	caa	agt	aca	cat	gtt	ccg	ťac	acg	ttc	gga	ġgg	768
	Val	Tyr	Phe	Cys	Ser	Gln	Ser	Thr	His	Val	Pro	Tyr	Thr	Phe	Gļy	Gly	
					245					250	•				255		
10	ggg	acc	aag	ctg	gaa	ata	aaa	ggt	ggt	ggt	ggt	tcg	ggt	ggt	ggt	ggt	816
	Gly	Thr	Lys	Leu	Glu	Ile	Lys	Gly	Gly	Gly	Gly	Ser	Gly	Gly	Gly	Gly	
15				260					265				•	270			
15	tcg	ggt	ggt	ggc	gga	tcg	gtc	gac	tcc	cag	gtc	çag	ctg	cag	cag	tct	864
	Ser	Gly	Gly	G1y	Gly	Ser	Val	Asp	Ser	Gln	Val	Gln	Leu	Gln	Gln	Ser	
20	• •		275					280					285				
	gga	cct	gaa	ctg	gta	aag	cct	ggg	gct	tca	gtg	aag	atg	tcc	tgc	aag	912
0.5	Gly	Pro	Glu	Leu	Val	Lys	Pro	Gly	Ala	Ser	Val	Lys	Met	Ser	Cys	Lys	,
25		290					295					300					
	gct	tct	gga	tac	acc	ttc	gct	aac	cat	gtt	att	cac	tgg	gtg	aag	cag	960
30	Ala	Ser	Gly	Tyr	Thr	Phe	Ala	Asn	His	Val	Ile	His	Trp	Val	Lys	Gln	
	305					310					315					320	
	aag	cca	ggg	cag	ggc	ctt	gag	tgg	att	gga	tat	att	tat.	cct	tac	aat	1008
35	Lys	Pro	Gly	G1n	Gly	Leu	Glu	Trp	Ile	Gly	Tyr	Ile	Tyr	Pro	Tyr	Asn	
					325					330					335		
40	gat	ggt	act	aag	tat	aat	gag	aag	ttc	aag	gac	aag	gcc	act	ctg	act	1056
	Asp	Gly	Thr	Lys	Tyr	Asn	Glu	Lys	Phe	Lys	Asp	Lys	Ala	Thr	Leu	Thr	•
				340					345			-		350			
45	tca	gac	aaa	tcc	tcc	acc	aca	gcc	tac	atg	gac	ctc	agc	agc	ctg	gcc	1104
	Ser	Asp	Lys	Ser	Ser	Thr	Thr	Ala	Tyr	Met	Asp	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ala	
50			355					360					365				
	tct	gag	gac	tct	gcg	gtc	tat	tac	tgt	gca	aga	ggg	ggt	tac	tat	act	1152
	Ser	Glu	Asp	Ser	Ala	Val	-	Tyr	Cys	Ala	Arg	-	Gly	Tyr	Tyr	Thr	
55		370					375					380					

	tac	gac	gac	tgg	ggc	caa	ggc	acc	act	ctc	aca	gtc	tcc	tca	ggt	ggt	1200
_	Tyr	Asp	Asp	Trp	Gly	Gln	G1y	Thr	Thr	Leu	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser	Gly	Gly	
5	385					390					395					400	
	ggt	ggt	tcg	ggt	ggt	ggt	ggt	tcg	ggt	ggt	ggc	gga	tcg	gat	gtt	gtg	1248
10	Gly	Gly	Ser	Gly	Gly	Gly	G1y	Ser	Gly	Gly	Gly	Gly	Ser	Asp	Val	Val	-
					405					410					415		
	atg	acc	caa	agt	cca	ctc	tcc	ctg	cct	gtc	agt	ctt	gga	gat	caa	gcc	1296
15	Met	Thr	G1n	Ser	Pro	Leu	Ser	Leu	Pro	Val	Ser	Leu	G1y	Asp	Gln	Ala	
				420					425					430			
20	tec	atc	tct	tgc	aga	tca	agt	cag	agc	ctt	gtg	cac	agt	aat	gga	aag	1344
	Ser	Ile	Ser	Cys	Arg	Ser	Ser	Gln	Ser	Leu	Val	His	Ser	Asn	Gly	Lys	
			435					440					445				
25	acc	tat	tta	cat	tgg	tac	ctg	cag	aag	cca	ggc	cag	tct	cca	aaa	ctc	1392
	Thr	Tyr	Leu	His	Trp	Tyr	Leu	Gln	Lys	Pro	Gly	Gln	Ser	Pro	Lys	Leu	
30		450					455					460					
	ctg	atc	tac	aaa	gtt	tcc	aac	cga	ttt	tct	ggg	gtc	cca	gac	agg	ttc	1440
	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Lys	Val	Ser	Asn	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	Val	Pro	Asp	Arg	Phe	
<i>35</i>	465					470					475					480	,
	agt	ggc	agt	gga	tca	gtg	aca	gat	ttc	aca	ctc	atg	atc	agc	aga	gtg	1488
40	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Ser	Val	Thr	Asp	Phe	Thr	Leu	Met	Ile	Ser	Arg	Val	
					485					490	•				495		•
	gag	gct	gag	gat	ctg	gga	gtt	tat	ttc	tgc	tct	caa	agt	aca	cat	gtt	1536
45	Glu	Ala	Glu	Asp	Leu	Gly	Val	Tyr	Phe	Cys	Ser	Gln	Ser	Thr	His	Val	
				500					505					510			
50	ccg	tac	acg	ttc	gga	ggg	ggg	acc	aag	ctg	gaa	ata	aaa	gac	tac	aaa	1584
	Pro	Tyr	Thr	Phe	Gly	Gly	Gly	Thr	Lys	Leu	Glu	Ile	Lys	Asp	Tyr	Lys	
				51	5				520	)				525	5		
55	gac	gat	gac	gat	aaa	taa	tga										1605

	Asp Asp Asp Lys	
5	530	
	<210≻ 33	
10	⟨211⟩ 23	
	<212> DNA	
15	<213> Artificial Sequence	
13	⟨220⟩	
	<223> PCR primer	
20	<400> 33	
	tgaggaattc ccaccatggg atg 33	
25	<210> 34	
	<211> 40	
30	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
35	<223> PCR primer	
	<400> 34	
40	cacgacgtca ctcgagactg tgagagtggt gccttggccc 4	0
	<210> 35	
45	<211> 40	
	<212> DNA	
50	<213> Artificial Sequence	
30	<220>	
	<223> PCR primer	
55	<400> 35	

	agtctcgagt gacgtcgtga tgacccaaag tccactctcc	40
5		
	<210> 36	
	<211> 31	
10	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
15	<220>	
,,,	<223> PCR primer	
	<400> 36	
20	gactggatcc tcattattta tcgtcatcgt c 31	
	•	
25	<210> 37	
25	<211> 22	
	<212> DNA	
30	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	.•
95	<223> PCR primer	
35	<400> 37	
	cgcgtaatac gactcactat ag 22	
40	•	
	<210> 38	
	⟨211⟩ 46	
45	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	•
50	<220>	
	<223> PCR primer	٠.
	<400> 38	
55	geaattggac ctgttttatc tcgagcttgg tccccctcc	gaacgt 46

• .

	<210> 39
5	<211> 45
	<212> DNA
10	<213> Artificial Sequence
70	<220>
	<223> PCR primer
15	<400> 39
	gctcgagata aaacaggtcc aattgcagca gtctggacct gaact 45
20	
20	<210> 40
	<211> 60
25	<212> DNA
	<213> Artificial Sequence
30	<220>
30	<223> PCR primer
	<400> 40
35	gactggatcc tcattattta tcgtcatcgt ctttgtagtc tgaggagact gtgagagtgg 60
40	<210> 41
	<211> 32
	<212> DNA
45	<213> Artificial Sequence
	<220>
50	<223> PCR primer
	<400> 41
	gactgaattc ccaccatgaa gttgcctgtt ag 32

55

	<210> 42
5	<211> 40
	<212> DNA
	<213> Artificial Sequence
10	⟨220⟩
	<223> PCR primer
15	<400> 42
	cagtetegag tggtggttee gaegtegtga tgaeccaaag 40
20	<210> 43
	<211> 43
25	<212> DNA
25	<213> Artificial Sequence
	<220>
30	<223> PCR primer
	<400> 43
35	cagtetegag tggtggtggt teegaegteg tgatgaeeca aag 43
	<210> 44
40	⟨211⟩ 46
	<212> DNA
	<213> Artificial Sequence
45	<220>
	<223> PCR primer
50	<400> 44
	cagtetegag tggtggtggt ggtteegacg tegtgatgae eeaaag 46
55	<210> 45

	<211> 49
	<212> DNA
5	<pre>&lt;213&gt; Artificial Sequence</pre>
	<220>
10	<223> PCR primer
	<400> 45
15	cagtetegag tggtggtggt ggtggtteeg acgtegtgat gacceaaag 49
	Z010\ AC
00	<210> 46
20	<211> 52
	<212> DNA
25	<213> Artificial Sequence
	<220>
	<223> PCR primer
30	<400> 46
	cagtctcgag tggtggtggt ggtggtggtt ccgacgtcgt gatgacccaa ag 52
35	(010) 47
	<210> 47
	<211> 20
40	<212> DNA
	<213> Artificial Sequence
45	<220>
43	<223> PCR primer
	<400> 47
50	ggccgcatgt tgtcacgaat 20
	<210> 48
<i>55</i>	<211> 780

	<212	2> Di	ΑV												٠			
-	<213	3> Mu	ıs									:						
5	<220	)>																
	<221	ı> ci	os					•					٠.	•				
10	<222	2> (1	ι)	(768	3)													
	<223	3> CF	P2HL-	-0/p0	COS1.	MAI	3L2-s	scFv	<hl-(< td=""><td>&gt;</td><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></hl-(<>	>								
	<400	)> 48	3															
15	atg	gga	tgg	agc	tgt	atc	atc	ctc	ttc	ttg	gta	ġca	aca	gct	aca	ggt	gtc	51
	MET	Gly	Trp	Ser	Cys	Ile	Ile	Leu	Phe	Leu	Val	Ala	Thr	Ala	Thr	Gly	Vál	
20	~				5					10				•	15			
	gac	tcc	cag	gtc	cag	ctg	cag	cag	tct	gga	cct	gaa	ctg	gta	aag	cct	ggg	102
	Asp	Ser	Gln	Val	G1n	Leu	Gln	Gln	Ser	Gly	Pro	Glu	Leu	Val	Lys	Pro	Gly	
25			20					25					30					
	gct	tca	gtg	aag	atg	tcc	tgc	aag	gct	tct	gga	tac	acc	ttc	gct	aac	cat	153
30	Ala	Ser	Val	Lys	MET	Ser	Cys	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gly	Ťyr	Thr	Phe	Ala	Asn	His	
	35					40					45					50		•
	gtt	att	cac	tgg	gtg	aag	cag	aag	cca	ggg	cag	ggc	ctt	gag	tgg	att	gga	204
35	Val	Ile	His	Trp	Val	Lys	Gln	Lys	Pro	Gly	Gln	Gly	Leu	Glu	Trp	Ile	Gly	
				55		:			60					65				
40	tat	att	tat	cct	tac	aat	gat	ggt	act	aag	tat	aat	gag	aag	ttç	aag	gac	255
	Tyr	Ile	Tyr	Pro	Tyr	Asn	Asp	Gly	Thr	Lys	Tyr	Asn	Glu	Lys	Phe	Lys	Asp	
		70			ė		75					80					85	
45	aag	gcc	act	ctg	act	tca	gac	aaa	tcc	tcc	acc	aca	gcc	tac	atg	gac	ctc	306
	Lys	Ala	Thr	Leu	Thr	Ser	Asp	Lys	Ser	Ser	Thr	Thr	Ala	Tyr	MET	Asp	Leu	
50					90					95					100			
	agc	agc	ctg	gcc	tct	gag	gac	tct	gcg	gtc	tat	tac	tgt	gca	aga	ggg	ggt	357
	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ala	Ser	Glu	Asp		Ala	Val	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Ala	Arg	Gly	Gly	
55			105					110					115					

	tac	tat	act	tac	gac	gac	τgg	ggc	caa	ggc	acc	act	ctc	aca	gtc	tcg	agt	408
5	Tyr	Tyr	Thr	Tyr	Asp	Asp	Trp	Gly	Gln	Gly	Thr	Thr	Leu	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser	
J	120					125					130					135		
	gac	gtc	gtg	atg	acc	caa	agt	cca	ctc	tcc	ctg	cct	gtc	agt	ctt	gga	gat	459
10	Asp	Val	Val	MET	Thr	Gln	Ser	Pro	Leu	Ser	Leu	Pro	Val	Ser	Leu	Gly	Asp	
				140					145					150				
15	caa	gcc	tcc	atc	tct	tgc	aga	tca	agt	cag	agc	ctt	gtg	cac	agt	aat	gga	510
15	Gln	Ala	Ser	Ile	Ser	Cys	Arg	Ser	Ser	Gln	Ser	Leu	Val	His	Ser	Asn	Gly	
		155					160					165					170	
20	aag	acc	tat	tta	cat	tgg	tac	ctg	cag	aag	cca	ggc	cag	tot	cca	aaa	ctc	561
	Lys	Thr	Tyr	Leu	His	Trp	Tyr	Leu	G1n	Lys	Pro	G1y	G1n	Ser	Pro	Lys	Leu	
					175					180		-			185			
25	ctg	atc	tac	aaa	gtt	tcc	aac	cga	ttt	tct	ggg	gtc	cca	gac	agg	ttc	agt	612
	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Lys	Val	Ser	Asn	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	Val	Pro	Asp	Arg	Phe	Ser	
30			190					195					200					
	ggc	agt	gga	tca	gtg	aca	gat	ttc'	aca	ctc	atg	atc	ágc	aga	gtg	gag	gct	663
•	Gly	Ser	Gly	Ser	Val	Thr	Asp	Phe	Thr	Leu	MET	Ile	Ser	Arg	Val	Glu	Ala	
35	205					210					215					220		
	gag	gat	ctg	gga	gtt	tat	ttc	tgc	tct	caa	agt	aca	cat	gtt	ccg	tac	acg	714
40	Glu	qaA	Leu	G1 y	Val	Tyr	Phe	Cys	Ser	G1n	Ser	Thr	His	Val	Pro	Tyr	Thr	•
			•	225					230					235				
	ttc	gga	ggg	ggg	acc	aag	ctg	gaa	ata	aaa	gac	tac	aaa	gac	gat	gac	gat	765
45	Phe	Gly	Gly	Gly	Thr	Lys	Leu	Glu	Ile	Lys	Asp	Tyr	Lys	Asp	Asp	Asp	Asp	
		240					245					250					255	
50	aaa	taa	tga	gga	tcc	780						•						
	Lys																	
55	<210	)> 49	3															

72

	<211> 45	
_	<212> DNA	•
5	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	⟨220⟩	•
10	<223> PCR primer	
	<400> 49	
15	caagctcgag ataaaatccg gaggccaggt ccaattgca	g cagtc 45
	<210> 50	
20	⟨211⟩ 48	
	<212> DNA	
05	<213> Artificial Sequence	
25	⟨220⟩	
	<223> PCR primer	
30	<400> 50	
	caagctcgag ataaaatccg gaggtggcca ggtccaatt	g cagcagtc 48
35	<210> 51	
	⟨211⟩ 51	•
40	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	⟨220⟩	
45	<223> PCR primer	
	<400> 51	
50	caagctcgag ataaaatccg gaggtggtgg ccaggtccaa	ttgcagcagt c 51
	<210> 52	
55	<211> 54	

```
<212> DNA
       <213> Artificial Sequence
       <220>
       <223> PCR primer
10
       <400> 52
       caagetegag ataaaateeg gaggtggtgg tggeeaggte caattgeage agte 54
15
       <210> 53
       <211> 57
20
       <212> DNA
       (213) Artificial Sequence
       <220>
       <223> PCR primer
        <400> 53
        caagetegag ataaaateeg gaggtggtgg tggtggeeag gteeaattge ageagte 57
30
        <210> 54
35
        <211> 780
        <212> DNA
        <213> Mus
40
        <220>
        <221> CDS
45
        <222> (1)...(768)
        <223> CF2LH-0/pCOS1. MABL2-scFv(LH-0)
        <400> 54
50
        atg aag ttg cct gtt agg ctg ttg gtg ctg atg ttc tgg att cct ggt tcc 51
        MET Lys Leu Pro Val Arg Leu Leu Val Leu MET Phe Trp Ile Pro Gly Ser
55
                                              10
                                                                  15
                          5
```

	age	agı	gat	gıı	grg	alg	acc	Caa	agı	uca	Cic	LCC	Ctg	CCL	gic	agı	CLL	102
5	Ser	Ser	Asp	Val	Val	MET	Thr	Gln	Ser	Pro	Leu	Ser	Leu	Pro	Val	Ser	Leu	
			20					25					30		-			
	gga	gat	caa	gcc	tcc	atc	tct	tgc	aga	tca	agt	cag	agc	ctt	gtg	cac	agt	153
10	Gly	Asp	G1n	Ala	Ser	Ile	Ser	Cys	Arg	Ser	Ser	G1n	Ser	Leu	Val	His	Ser	
	35					40					45				•	50		
15	aat	gga	aag	acc	tat	tta	cat	tgg	tac	ctg	cag	aag	cça	ggc	cag	tct	cca	204
, ,	Asn	Gly	Lys	Thr	Tyr	Leu	His	Trp	Tyr	Leu	Gln	Lys	Pro	Gly	Gln	Ser	Pro	
				55					60					65				
20	aaa	ctc	ctg	atc	tac	aaa	gtt	tcc	aac	cga	ttt	tct	ggg	gtc	cca	gac	agg	255
	Lys	Leu	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Lys	Val	Ser	Asn	Arg	Phe	Śer	Gly	Val	Pro	Asp	Arg	٠.
25		70					75					80					85	
25	ttc	agt	ggc	agt	gga	tca	gtg	aca	gat	ttc	aca	ctc	atg	atc	agc	aga	gtg	306
	Phe	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Ser	Val	Thr	Asp	Phe	Thr	Leu	MET	Ile	Ser	Arg	Val	
30					90					95					100			
	gag	gct	gag	gat	ctg	gga	gtt	tat	ttc	tgc	tct	caa	agt	aca	cat	gtt	ccg	357
	Glu	Ala	Glu	Asp	Leu	Gly	Val	Tyr	Phe	Cys	Ser	G1n	Ser	Thr	His	Val	Pro	
35			105			-		110					115					
	tac	acg	ttc	gga	ggg	ggg	acc	aag	ctc	gag	ata	aaa	cag	gtc	caa	ttg	cag	408
40	Tyr	Thr	Phe	Gly	Gly	Gly	Thr	Lys	Leu	Glu	Ile	Lys	Gln	Val	Gln	Leu	G1n	
	120					125					130					135		
	cag	tct	gga	cct	gaa	ctg	gta	aag	cct	ggg	gct	tca	gtg	aag	atg	tcc	tgc	459
45	Gln	Ser	G1y	Pro	G1u	Leu	Val	Lys	Pro	G1y	Ala	Ser	Val	Lys	MET	Ser	Cys	
				140					145					150			•	
50	aag	gct	tct	gga	tac	acc	ttc	gct	aac	cat	gtt	att	cac	tgg	gtg	aag	cag	510
	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gly	Tyr	Thr	Phe	Ala	Asn	His	Val	Ile	His	Trp	Val	Lys	Gln	
		155					160					165					170	
55	aag	cca	ggg	cag	ggc	ctt	gag	tgg	att	gga	tat	att	tat	cct	tac	aat	gat	561

	Lys	ro	СГУ	Gin	GIY	Leu	GIU	irp	116	GIY	ıyŗ	ite	ıyr	rro	ıуr	ASN	Asp	
5					175					180		•			185			
	ggt a	act	aag	tat	aat	gag.	aag	ttc	aag	gac	aag	gcc	act	ctg	act	tca	gac	612
	Gly (	Thr	Lys	Tyr	Asn	Glu	Lys	Phe	Lys	Asp	Lys	Ala	Thr	Leu	Thr	Ser	Asp	
10			190					195					200					
	aaa	tcc	tcc	acc	aca	gcc	tac	atg	gac	ctc	agc	agc	ctg	gcc	tct	gag	gac	663
15	Lys S	Ser	Ser	Thr	Thr	Ala	Tyr	MET	Asp	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ala	Ser	Glu	Asp	
	205					210			•		215					220		
	tct į	gcg	gtc	tat	tac	tgt	gca	aga	ggg	ggt	tac	tat	act	tac	gac	gac	tgg	714
20	Ser A	Ala	Val	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Ala	Arg	Gly	G1y	Tyr	Tyr	Thr	Tyr	Asp	Asp	Trp	
				225			•		230			٠		235				
<i>25</i>	ggc (	caa	ggc	acc	act	ctc	aca	gtc	tcc	tca	gac	tac	aaa	gac	gat	gac	gat	765
	Gly (	Gln	Gly	Thr	Thr	Leu	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser	Asp	Tyr	Lys	Asp	Asp	Asp	Asp	•
	. 2	240					245					250			-		255	
30	aaa 1	taa	tga	gga	tcc	780												
	Lys										•							
Q.E.														•				
35	<210	> 55	;															
	<2112	> 35	1															
40	<212	> DN	A									•						
	<213	> Hu	man														•	
	<220	>																
45	<221)	> CD	S						•									
	<222	> (1	)	(351	1)					•					•			
50	<223	> 12	B5HV	/. 1-	-351	pep	tide											
	<400	> 55	;															
	cag g																48	:
55	Gln 1	Val	Gln	Leu	Val	Gln	Ser	Gly	Gly	Gly	Leu	Val	Arg	Pro	Gly	Gly		

	1				5					10					15		
5	tcc	ctg	agt	ctc	tcc	tgt	gca	gtc	tct	gga	atc	acc	ctc	agg	acc	tac	96
	Ser	Leu	Ser	Leu	Ser	Cys	Ala	Val	Ser	Gly	Ile	Thr	Leu	Arg	Thr	Tyr	
	•			20					25			•		30			
10	ggc	atg	cac	tgg	gtc	cgc	cag	gct	cca	ggc	aag	ggg	ctg	gag	tgg	gtg	144
	Gly	Met	His	Trp	Val	Arg	Gln	Ala	Pro	Gly	Lys	Gly	Leụ	Glu	Trp	Val	
15			35					40					45				
	gca	ggt	ata	tcc	ttt	gac	gga	aga	agt	gaa	tac	tat	gca	gac	tcç	gtg	192
	Ala	Gly	Ile	Ser	Phe	Asp	Gly	Arg	Ser	Glu	Tyr	Tyr	Ala	Asp	Ser	Val	٠
20	-	50					55					60					
	cag	ggc	cga	ttc	acc	atc	tcc	aga	gac	agt	tcc	aag	aac	acc	ctg	tat	240
25	Gln	Gly	Arg	Phe	Thr	Ile	Ser	Arg	Asp	Ser	Ser	Lys	Asn	Thr	Leu	Tyr	
	65					70					75					80	
	ctg	caa	atg	aac	agc	ctg	aga	gcc	gag	gac	acg	gct	gtg	tat	tac	tgt	288
30	Leu	Gln	Met	Asn	Ser	Leu	Arg	Ala	Glu	Asp	Thr	Ala	Val	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	
					85					90			•		95		•
35	gcg	aga	gga	gca	cat	tat	ggt	ttc	gat	atc	tgg	ggc	caa	ggg	aca	atg	336
	Ala	Arg	Gly	Ala	His	Tyr	Gly	Phe	Asp	Ile	Trp	Gly	Gln	Gly	Thr	Met	
				100	•	•			105					110			
40	gtc	acc	gtc	tcg	agt												351
	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser										•		
45			115										٠				
40												٠.					
	<210	0> 56	6														
50	<21	1> 5'	7														
	<21	2> Di	AV														
FF	<21	3> Hi	uman														
<i>55</i>	<220	>															

	<221> CDS	
5	<222> (1)(57)	
	<223> reader sequence	
	<400> 56	
10	atg gag ttt ggg ctg agc tgg gtt ttc ctc gtt gct ctt tta aga ggt	48
	Met Glu Phe Gly Leu Ser Trp Val Phe Leu Val Ala Leu Leu Arg Gly	
15	5 10 15	
	gtc cag tgt	57
	Val Gln Cys	
20		
	•	
25	⟨210⟩ 57	
	⟨211⟩ 115	
	<212> DNA	٠,
30	<213> Artificial Sequence .	
	⟨220⟩	
35	<223> 12B5VH-1	
	<400> 57	
	atggagtttg ggctgagctg ggttttcctc gttgctcttt taagaggtgt ccagtgtcag	g 60
40	gtgcagctgg tgcagtctgg gggaggcttg gtccggcccg gggggtccct gagtc	115
45	<210> 58	
	<211> 115	
	<212> DNA	
50	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	⟨220⟩	
55	<223> 12B5VH-2	
	<400> 58	

	aaggata	tac	ctgccaccca	ctccagcccc	ttgcctggag	cctggcggac	ccagtgcatg	60
5	ccgtagg	tcc	tgagggtgat	tccagagact	gcacaggaga	gactcaggga	cccc	115
							••	
	<210> 5	9						
10	<211> 1	15						
	<212> D	NA						
15	<213> A	rtif	icial Seque	ence				
	<220>					•		
	<223> 1	2B5V	7H-3					
20	<400> 5	9						
	ggcaggt	ata	tcctttgacg	gaagaagtga	atactatgca	gactccgtgc	agggccgatt	60
25	caccatc	tcc	agagacagtt	ccaagaacac	cctgtatctg	caaatgaaca	gcctg	115
20					٠			
	<210> 6	0		•				
30	<211> 1	80				,		
	<212> D	NA						
05	<213> A	rtif	icial Seque	ence				
35	<220>							
	<223> 1	2B5V	′H-4					
40	<400> 6	0						
	actcgag	acg	gtgaccattg	tcccttggcc	ccagatatcg	aaaccataat	gtgctcctct	60
	cgcacag	taa	tacacagccg	tgtcctcggc	tctcaggctg	ttcatttg	•	108
45								
	<210> 6	1						
50	<211> 3	2				•	•	
	<212> D	NA				•		
	<213> A	rtif	icial Seque	ence				
55	<220>					-		

	<pre>&lt;223&gt; 12B5VH-S, PCR primer</pre>
5	<400> 61
	ttcaagcttc caccatggag tttgggctga gc 32
10	<210> 62
	⟨211⟩ 34
15	<212> DNA
	<213> Artificial Sequence
	<220>
20	<223> 12B5VH-A, PCR primer
	<400> 62
25	ttgggatcca ctcaccactc gagacggtga ccat 34
_	
	<210> 63
30	<211> 588
	<212> DNA
35	<213> Human
35	<220>
	<221> CDS
40	<222> (236) (558)
	<223> 1-235; intron, 236-558; Human IgG constant region (partial)
	<400> 63
45	gaattegtga gtggateeca agetagettt etggggeagg eeaggeetga eettggettt 60
	ggggcaggga gggggctaag gtgaggcagg tggcgccagc caggtgcaca cccaatgccc 120
50	atgageceag acactggaeg etgaaceteg eggaeagtta agaaceeagg ggeetetgeg 180
	ccctgggccc agctctgtcc cacaccgcgg tcacatggca caacctctct tgca gcc 237
	Ala
55	1

	tcc	acc	aag	ggc	cca	tcg	gtc	ttc	ccc	ctg	gca	ccc	tcc	tcc	aag	agc	285
		Thr	_													_	
5	501	1111	2,5	5	110	Dox			10	200			301	15	2,0		
		<b>.</b>													*	++-	222
10		tct															333
, ,	Thr	Ser		Gly	Thr	Ala	Ala		Gly	Cys	Leu	Val		Asp	Tyr	Phe	
			20					25					30				
15	ccc	gaa	ccg	gtg	acg	gtg	tcg	tgg	aac	tca	ggc	gcc	ctg	acc	agc	ggc	381
	Pro	Glu	Pro	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Trp	Asn	Ser	Gly	Ala	Leu	Thr	Ser	Gly	
		35				•	40					45				•	•
20	gtg	cac	acc	ttc	ccg	gct	gtc	cta	cag	tcc	tca	gga	ctc	tac	tcc	ctc	429
	Val	His	Thr	Phe	Pro	Ala	Val	Leu	G1n	Ser	Ser	G1y	Leu	Tyr	Ser	Leu	
25	50					55					60					65	
23	agc	agc	gtg	gtg	acc	gtg	ccc	tcc	agc	agc	ttg	ggc	acc	cag	acc	tac	477
	Ser	Ser	Val	Val	Thr	Val	Pro	Ser	Ser	Ser	Leu	Gly	Thr	Gln	Thr	Tyr	
30			•		70					75		•			80		
	atc	tgc	aac	gtg	aat	cac	aag	ссс	agc	aac	acc	aag	gtg	gac	aag	aaa	525
25	Ile	Cys	Asn	Val	Asn	His	Lys	Pro	Ser	Asn	Thr	Lys	Val	Asp	Lys	Lys	
35				85					90					95			
	gtt	gag	ссс	aaa	tct	tgt	gac	aaa	act	cac	aca						558
40	Val	Glu	Pro	Lys	Ser	Cys	Asp	Lys	Thr	His	Thr	÷					
			100					105									
							•			,							
45	<210	0> 64	4				•									·	
	<21	1> 27	7			t									•		
50	<21	2> DI	AV														
	<21	3> Aı	rtif	icia	l Se	quen	ce										
	<22	0>															
55	<22	3> G:	1CH1-	-S, 1	PCR 1	prime	er										

	<400> 64
5	tgagaattcg tgagtggatc ccaagct 27
	<210> 65
10	<211> 60
	<212> DNA
15	<213> Artificial Sequence
,,	<220>
	<223> G1CH1-A, PCR primer
20	<400> 65
	aaaagatett tateatgtgt gagttttgte acaagatttg ggeteaactt tettgteeac 60
<i>25</i>	
	<210> 66
	<211> 432
30	<212> DNA
	<213> Human
<i>35</i>	<220>
	<221> CDS
	<222> (12)(419)
40	<223> HEF-12B5H-g gamma. 12-419 peptide
	<400> 66
<i>45</i>	aagettecae e atg gag ttt ggg etg age tgg gtt tte ete gtt get ett 50
	Met Glu Phe Gly Leu Ser Trp Val Phe Leu Val Ala Leu
	1 5 10
50	tta aga ggt gtc cag tgt cag gtg cag ctg gtg cag tct ggg gga ggc 98
	Leu Arg Gly Val Gln Cys Gln Val Gln Leu Val Gln Ser Gly Gly Gly
<i>55</i>	15 20 25
	ttg gtc cgg ccc ggg ggg tcc ctg agt ctc tcc tgt gca gtc tct gga 146

	Leu	Val	Arg	Pro	Gly	Gly	Ser	Leu	Ser	Leu	Ser	Cys	Ala	Val	Ser	Gly	
5	30					35			·		40					45	
	atc	acc	ctc	agg	acc	tac	ggc	atg	cac	tgg	gtc	cgc	cag	gct	cca	ggc	194
	Ile	Thr	Leu	Arg	Thr	Tyr	Gly	Met	His	Trp	Val	Arg	Gln	Ala	Pro	Gly	
10					50					55					60		
	aag	ggg	ctg	gag	tgg	gtg	gca	ggt	ata	tcc	ttt	gac	gga	aga	agt	gaa .	242
15	Lys	Gly	Leu	Glu	Trp	Val	Ala	Gly	Ile	Ser	Phe	Asp	Gly	Arg	Ser	Glu	
				65					70					75			
	tac	tat	gca	gac	tcc	gtg	cag	ggc	cga	ttc	acc	atc	tcc	aga	gac	agt	290
20	Tyr	Tyr	Ala	Asp	Ser	Val	G1n	Gly	Arg	Phe	Thr	Ile	Ser	Arg	Asp	Ser	
			80					85					90		•		
25	tcc	aag	aac	acc	ctg	tat	ctg	caa	atg	aac	agc	ctg	aga	gcc	gag	gac	338
	Ser	Lys	Asn	Thr	Leu	Tyr	Leu	Gln	Met	Asn	Ser	Leu	Arg	Ala	Glu	Asp	
		95					100					105					
30	acg	gct	gtg	tat	tac	tgt	gcg	aga	gga	gca	cat	tat	ggt	ttc	gat	atc	386
	Thr	Ala	Val	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Ala	Arg	G1y	Ala	His	Tyr	Gly	Phe	Asp	Ile	
35	110					115					120					125	
	tgg	ggc	caa	ggg	aca	atg	gtc	acc	gtc	tcg	agt	ggtg	gagte	gga	tcc		432
	Trp	Gly	G1n	G1y	Thr	Met	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser						
40					130					135							
45		0> 67															
		1> 32															
		2> DI															
50		3> Hı	uman					,									
	<220																
<i>55</i>		ı> cı											•				
	<222	2> (	1)	(32)	1)												

	<223	3> 1	2B5L	V. 1-	-321	pep	tide										
5	<400	)> 6	7														
	gac	atc	cag	atg	acc	cag	tct	cct	tcc	acc	ctg	tct	gca	tct	att	gga	48
	Asp	Ile	G1n	Met	Thr	Gln	Ser	Pro	Ser	Thr	Leu	Ser	Ala	Ser	Ile	Gly	
10	1				5					10					15		•
	gac	aga	gtc	acc	atc	acc	tgc	cgg	gcc	agc	gag	ggt	att	tat	cac	tgg	96
15	Asp	Arg	Val	Thr	Ile	Thr	Cys	Arg	Ala	Ser	Glu	Gly	Ιle	Tyr	His	Trp	
				20					25					30			
	ttg	gcc	tgg	tat	cag	cag	aag	cca	ggg	aaa	gcc	cct	aaa	ctc	ctg	atc	144
20	Leu	Ala	Trp	Tyr	Gln	Gln	Lys	Pro	Gly	Lys	Ala	Pro	Lys	Leu	Leu	Ile	
			35				•	40				•	45				
25	tat	aag	gcc	tct	agt	tta	gcc	agt	ggg	gcc	cca	tca	agg	ttc	agc	ggc	192
	Tyr	Lys	Ala	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ala	Ser	Gly	Ala	Pro	Ser	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	
	٠.	<sup>°</sup> 50					55	•				60				•	
30	agt	gga	tct	ggg	aca	gat	ttc	act	ctc	acc	atc	agc	agc	ctg	cag	cct	240
	Ser	G1y	Ser	Gly	Thr	Asp	Phe	Thr	Leu	Thr	İle	Ser	Ser	Leu	Gln	Pro	
<i>35</i>	65					70					75	•				80	
	gat	gat	ttt	gca	act	tat	tac	tgc	caa	caa	tat	agt	aat	tat	ccg	ctc	288
	Asp	Asp	Phe	Ala	Thr	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	G1n	G1n	Tyr	Ser	Asn	Tyr	Pro	Leu	
40					85					90		•			95		
	act	ttc	ggc	gga	ggg	acc	aag	ctg	gag	atc	aaa		•		٠		321
45	Thr	Phe	Gly	Gly	G1y	Thr	Lys	Leu	Glu	Ile	Lys						
				100					105								
						÷											
50	<210	0> 6	8														
	<211	1> 6	6														
55	<212	2> D	NA			•											
	<213	3> H	uman									•.					

	<220>		
5	<221> CDS		
	<222> (1) (66)		
	<223> reader sequence		
10	<400> 68		
	atg gac atg agg gtc ccc gct cag ctc ctg ggg	ctc ctg ctg ctc tgg 48	1
15	MET Asp MET Arg Val Pro Ala Gln Leu Leu Gly	Leu Leu Leu Trp	
	5 10	15	
	ctc cca ggt gcc aaa tgt	66	
20	Leu Pro Gly Ala Lys Cys	•	•
	20		
25			
	<210> 69		
	⟨211⟩ 110		
30	<212> DNA	4	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	•	
35	⟨220⟩		
	<223> 12B5VL-1		
	<400> 69		
40	atggacatga gggtccccgc tcagctcctg gggctcctgc	tgctctggct cccaggtgcc	60
	aaatgtgaca tccagatgac ccagtctcct tccaccctgt	ctgcatctat 1	10
45		•	
	<210> 70		
	<211> 110		
50	<212> DNA	•	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	•	
<i>55</i>	⟨220⟩		
	<223> 12B5VL-2	•	

	<400> 70				•		
5	ggagtttagg ggct	tttccct g	ggcttctgct	gataccaggc	caaccagtga	taaataccct	60
	cgctggcccg gcag	ggtgatg g	gtgactctgt	ctccaataga	tgcagacagg		110
	•						
10	<210> 71						•
	<211> 110						
15	<212> DNA						
	<213> Artificia	al Sequen	nce				
	<220>					·	•
20	<223> 12B5VL-3						
	<400> 71	-					
25	aagcccctaa acto	ectgate t	tataaggcct	ctagtttagc	cagtggggcc	ccatcaaggt	60
	tcagcggcag tgga	atctggg a	acagatttca	ctctcaccat	cagcagcctg		110
		,					
30	<210> 72						
	<211> 103	•			•		
35	<212> DNA						
	<213> Artificia	al Sequen	nce				
	<220>				. *		•
40	<223> 12B5VL-4						
	<400> 72						
45	tttgatctcc agc1				•	attgttggca	60
	gtaataagtt gcaa	aaatcat o	caggctgcag	gctgctgatg	gtg		103
50	<210> 73						
	<211> 32				•		
55	<212> DNA	1.0					
	<213> Artificia	al Sequer	nce				

	⟨220⟩	
-	<223> 12B5VL-S, PCR primer	
5	<400≻ 73	
	ttcaagette caccatggae atgagggtee ee 32	
10		
	<210≻ 74	
	<211> 35	
15	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
20	<220>	
	<223> 12B5VL-A, PCR primer	
	<400> 74	
25	tctaggatcc actcacgttt gatctccagc ttggt 35	
30	<210> 75	
	<211> 415	
	<212> DNA	
35	<213> Human	
	<220>	
40	<221> CDS	
	⟨222⟩ (12) (398)	
	<223> HEF-12B5H-g kappa. 12-398 peptide	
45	<400> 75	
	aagettecae c atg gae atg agg gte eee get eag ete etg ggg ete etg	50
50	Met Asp Met Arg Val Pro Ala Gln Leu Leu Gly Leu Leu	
30	1 5 10	
		98
55	Leu Leu Trp Leu Pro Gly Ala Lys Cys Asp Ile Gln Met Thr Gln Ser	_
	•	

		15					20					25					Ť
5	cct	tcc	acc	ctg	tct	gca	tct	att	gga	gac	aga	gtc	acc	atc	acc	tgc	146
	Pro	Ser	Thr	Leu	Ser	Ala	Ser	Ile	Gly	Asp	Arg	Val	Thr	Ile	Thr	Cys	
	30	•				35					40					45	
10	cgg	gcc	agc	gag	ggt	att	tat	cac	tgg	ttg	gcc	tgg	tat	cag	cag	aag	194
	Arg	Ala	Ser	Glu	Gly	Ile	Tyr	His	Trp	Leu	Ála	Trp	Tyr	Gln	Gln	Lys	
15						50	)				58	5				60	
	cca	ggg	aaa	gcc	cct	aaa	ctc	ctg	atc	tat	aag	gcc	tct	agt	tta	gcc	242
	Pro	Gly	Lys	Ala	Pro	Lys	Leu	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Lys	Ala	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ala	•
20	•			65					70					75			
	agt	ggg	gcc	cca	tca	agg	ttc	agc	ggc	agt	gga	tct	ggg	aca	gat	ttc	290
25	Ser	Gly	Ala	Pro	Ser	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	Ser	G1y	Ser	G1y	Thr	Asp	Phe	
			80					85					90				
	act	ctc	acc	atc	agc	agc	ctg	cag	cct	gat	gat	ttt	gca	act	tat	tac	338
30	Thr	Leu	Thr	Ile	Ser	Ser	Leu	Gln	Pro	Asp	Asp	Phe	Ala	Thr	Tyr	Tyr	
		95					100					105					
<i>35</i>	tgc	caa	·caa	tat	agt	aat	tat	ccg	ctc	act	ttc	ggc	gga	ggg	acc	aag	386
	Cys	Gln	G1n	Tyr	Ser	Asn	Tyr	Pro	Leu	Thr	Phe	Gly	Gly	Gly	Thr	Lys	
	110				-	115					120			-		125	
40	ctg	gag	atc	aaa	cgt	gagte	gga	tccta	aga								415
	Leu	Glu	Ile	Lys													
45											-	:.					
		)> 76															
		L> 24															
50		2> D1												•			
			rtifi	icia.	l Sed	quen	ce										
<i>55</i>	<220										•						
	<223	5> FI	LAG 1	tag :	seque	ence						:					

	<400> 76
5	gac tac aag gat gac gac gat aag 24
	Asp Tyr Lys Asp Asp Asp Lys
	5
10	
	<210> 77
15	<211> 31
	<212> DNA
	<213> Artificial Sequence
20	<220>
	<223> 12B5-S, PCR primer
25	<400> 77
	atagaattcc accatggagt ttgggctgag c 31
30	<210> 78
	<211> 24
35	<212> DNA
	<213> Artificial Sequence
	<220>
40	<223> HuVHJ3, PCR primer
	<400> 78
45	tgaagagacg gtgaccattg tccc 24
45	
	<210> 79
50	<211> 28
	<212> DNA
	<213> Artificial Sequence
55	<220>

	<223> RhuJH3, PCR primer
5	<400> 79
5	ggacaatggt caccgtctct tcaggtgg 28
10	<210> 80
	⟨211⟩ 32
15	<212> DNA
10	<213> Artificial Sequence
	<220>
20	<223> RhuVK1, PCR primer
	<400> 80
25	ggagactggg tcatctggat gtccgatccg cc 32
25	
	<210> 81
30	<211> 23
	<212> DNA
	<213> Artificial Sequence
35	<220>
	<223> HuVK1.2, PCR primer
40	<400> 81
	gacatccaga tgacccagtc tcc 23
45	<210> 82
	<211> 59
50	<212> DNA
	<213> Artificial Sequence
	<220>
55	<223> 12B5F-A, PCR primer

	<400> 82	
5	attgcggccg cttatcactt atcgtcgtca tccttgtagt ctttgatctc cagcttggt	59
10	<210> 83	
10	<211> 45	
	<212> DNA	
15	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
	<223> Linker amino acid sequence and nucleotide sequence	•
20	<400> 83	
	ggt ggt ggt tcg ggt ggt ggt ggt tcg ggt ggt	
25	Gly Gly Gly Ser Gly Gly Gly Ser Gly Gly Gly Ser	
	5 10 15	
30	⟨210⟩ 84	
	<211> 823	
<i>35</i>	<212> DNA	
	<213> Human	
	<220>	
40	<221> CDS	
	<222> (12)(809)	
45	<223> sc12B5, Single chain Fv	
45	<400> 84	
	aagettecae e atg gag ttt ggg etg age tgg gtt tte ete gtt get ett	50
50	Met Glu Phe Gly Leu Ser Trp Val Phe Leu Val Ala Leu	
	1 5 10	
	tta aga ggt gtc cag tgt cag gtg cag ctg gtg cag tct ggg gga ggc	98
55	Leu Arg Gly Val Gln Cys Gln Val Gln Leu Val Gln Ser Gly Gly Gly	

٠,

		15				• • •	20	•				25	••		•		
5	ttg	gtc	cgg	ссс	ggg	ggg	tcc	ctg	agt	ctc	tcc	tgt	gca	gtc	tct	gga	146
	Leu	Val	Arg	Pro	Gly	Gly	Ser	Leu	Ser	Leu	Ser	Cys	Ala	Val	Ser	Gly	
	30					35		•			40					45	
10	atc	acc	ctc	agg	acc	tac	ggc	atg	cac	tgg	gtc	cgc	cag	gct	cca	ggc	194
	Ile	Thr	Leu	Arg	Thr	Tyr	Gly	Met	His	Trp	Val	Arg	G1n	Ala	Pro	Gly	
15					50					<b>5</b> 5					60		
	aag	ggg	ctg	gag	tgg	gtg	gca	ggt	ata	tcc	ttt	gac	gga	aga	agt	gaa	242
	Lys	G1y	Leu	Glu	Trp	Val	Ala	Gly	Ile	Ser	Phe	Asp	Gly	Arg	Ser	Glu	٠
20	~			65					70			•		75			
	tac	tat	gca	gac	tcc	gtg	cag	ggc	cga	ttc	acc	atc	tcc	aga	gac	agt	290
25	Tyr	Tyr	Ala	Asp	Ser	Val	Gln	Gly	Arg	Phe	Thr	Ile	Ser	Arg	Asp	Ser	
25			80					85					90				
	tcc	aag	aac	acc	ctg	tat	ctg	caa	atg	aac	agc	ctg	aga	gcc	gag	gac	338
30	Ser	Lys	Asn	Thr	Leu	Tyr	Leu	Gln	Met	Asn	Ser	Leu	Arg	Ala	Glu	Asp	
		95					100					105					
	acg	gct	gtg	tat	tac	tgt	gcg	aga	gga	gca	cat	tat	ggt	ttc	gat	atc	386
35	Thr	Ala	Val	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Ala	Arg	G1y	Ala	His	Tyr	G1y	Phe	Asp	Ile	
	110					115					120					125	
40	tgg	ggc	caa	ggg	aca	atg	gtc	acc	gtc	tcg	agt	ggt	ggt	ggt	ggt	tcg	434
	Trp	Gly	Gln	Gly	Thr	Met	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser	Gly	Gly	Gly	Gly	Ser	
					130				,	135					140		
45	ggt	ggt	ggt	ggt	tcg	ggt	ggt	ggc	gga	tcg	gac	atc	cag	atg	acc	cag	482
	Gly	G1y	Gly	Gly	Ser	Gly	Gly	G1y	Gly	Ser	Asp	Ile	Gln	Met	Thr	Gln	
50				145					150					155			
	tct	cct	tcc	acc	ctg	tct	gca	tct	att	gga	gac	aga	gtc	acc	atc	acc	530
	Ser	Pro	Ser	Thr	Leu	Ser	Ala	Ser	Ile	Gly	Asp	Arg	Val	Thr	Ile	Thr	
55			160					165					170				

	tgc	CEE	gcc	agc	gag	ggt	att	tat	cac	tgg	ttg	gcc	tgg	tat	cag	cag	578	
									His									
5	0,0	175				,	180			•		185	•					
	220		999	ลลล	gcc.	cct		ctc	ctg	atc	tat		gcc	tct	agt	tta	626	
10									Leu									
	190	110	01)	בינם	1110	195	_,_		200		200					205		
		aat	aaa	acc	cca		agg	ttc	agc	ggc.		gga	tet	555	aca		674	
15									Ser								0.1	
	MIG	561	Ų1,	Mid	210	501		1 110	501	215	:	01)	201	01)	220	110 μ		٠.
20	t # C	act	ctc	acc		age	agc	ctø	cag		gat	gat.	ttt	gca		tat	722	
									Gln						,			
	1 110	1111	Doa	225	110				230					235		-,-		•
25	TAC	TGC	CAA		TAT	AGT	AAT	TAT	CCG	СТС	ACT	ŤTC	GGC		GGG	ACC	770	
				:					Pro									
30	· ,	-,-	240	•	•			245					250		, -			
	aag	ctg	gag	atc	aaa	gac	tac	aag	gat	gac	gac	gat	aag	tga <sup>-</sup>	taago	cgg c	820	
									Asp								•	
35		255					260					265	٠					
	cgc												•				823	
40						-	-			-	-				٠ ـــــ			
	<210	)> 8	5									;						
	<21	1> 1	14										٠.					
45	<21	2> P	RT												•			
	<21	3> H	uman									,					*	,
50													•	•				
	<40	8 <0	5															
				Leu	Gln	Gln	Ser	Gly	Pro	Gly	Leu	Val	Lys	Pro	Ser	Glu		
55				Leu	Gln 5		Ser	Gly	Pro	Gly 10	Leu	Val	Lys	Pro	Ser 15	Glu		

	Thr Leu Ser Leu Thr Cys Thr Val Ser Gly Asp Ser Ile Ser Ser Tyr	
5	20 25 30	
	Tyr Trp Ser Trp Ile Arg Gln Pro Pro Gly Lys Gly Leu Glu Trp Ile	
	35 40 45	
10	Gly Tyr Ile Tyr Tyr Ser Gly Ser Thr Asn Tyr Asn Pro Ser Leu Lys	
	50 55 60	
15	Ser Arg Val Thr Ile Ser Val Asp Thr Ser Lys Ser Gln Phe Ser Leu	
	65 70 75 80	
	Lys Leu Ser Ser Val Thr Ala Ala Asp Thr Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys Ala	
20	· 85 90 95	
	Arg Gly Arg Tyr Phe Asp Val Trp Gly Arg Gly Thr Met Val Thr Val	
25	100 105 110	
25	Ser Ser	
30	<210> 86	
	⟨211⟩ 342	
	<212> DNA	
35	<213> Human	
40	⟨400⟩ 86	
	caggtgcagc tgcagcagtc gggcccagga ctggtgaagc cttcggagac cctgtccctc	60
	acctgcactg tctctggtga ctccatcagt agttactact ggagctggat tcggcagccc 1	20
45	ccagggaagg gactggagtg gattgggtat atctattaca gtgggagcac caactacaac 1	80
	ccctccctca agagtcgagt caccatatca gtagacacgt ccaagagcca gttctccctg 2	40
50	aagctgagct ctgtgaccgc cgcagacacg gccgtgtatt actgtgcgag agggcggtac 3	00
	ttcgatgtct ggggccgtgg caccatggtc actgtctcct ca 3	42
55	<210> 87	

	<211> 57
F	<212> DNA
5	<213> Human
	⟨220⟩
10	<221> CDS
	⟨222⟩ (1) (57)
<b>1</b> E	<223> reader sequence
15	<308> GenBank No. AF062252
	<400> 87
20	atg aaa cat ctg tgg ttc ttc ctt ctc ctg gtg gca gct ccc aga tgg 48
	Met Lys His Leu Trp Phe Phe Leu Leu Leu Val Ala Ala Pro Arg Trp
	1 5 10 15
25	gtc ctg tcc 57
	Val Leu Ser
30	
	<210> 88
	<211> 110
35	<212> DNA
	<213> Artificial Sequence
40	<b>&lt;220&gt;</b>
	<223> 12E10VH1
	<400> 88
45	atgaaacatc tgtggttctt ccttctcctg gtggcagctc ccagatgggt cctgtcccag 60
	gtgcagctgc agcagtcggg cccaggactg gtgaagcctt cggagaccct 110
50	<210> 89
	<211> 110
<i>55</i>	<212> DNA

	<213> Artificial Sequence	
5	⟨220⟩	
	<223> 12E10VH2	
	<400> 89	
10	acceaatcea etecagtece tteeetgggg getgeegaat eeageteeag tagtaactae	60
	tgatggagtc accagagaca gtgcaggtga gggacagggt ctccgaaggc	110
15		
	⟨210⟩ 90	
	<211> 110	
20	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
<i>25</i>	⟨220⟩	•
23	<223> 12E10VH3	
	<400≻ 90	4
30	tggagtggat tgggtatatc tattacagtg ggagcaccaa ctacaacccc tccctcaaga	60
	gtcgagtcac catatcagta gacacgtcca agagccagtt ctccctgaag	110
Q.E.		
35	<210> 91	
	⟨211⟩ 114	
40	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	⟨220⟩	
45	<223> 12E10VH4	
	<400> 91	
50	tgaggagaca gtgaccatgg tgccacggcc ccagacatcg aagtaccgcc ctctcgcaca	60
	gtaatacacg gccgtgtctg cggcggtcac agagctcagc ttcagggaga actg	114
55	<210> 92	

```
<211> 32
         <212> DNA
        <213> Artificial Sequence
         <220>
10
         <223> 12E10VHS, PCR primer
         <400> 92
         ttcaagcttc caccatgaaa catctgtggt tc 32
15
         <210> 93
20
         <211> 34
         <212> DNA
         <213> Artificial Sequence
25
        <220>
        <223> 12E10VHA, PCR primer
        <400> 93
30
        ttgggatcca ctcacctgag gagacagtga ccat 34
35
         <210> 94
        <211> 426
        <212> DNA
40
         <213> Mus
         <220>
45
        <221> CDS
        <222> (12)...(417)
        <223> 12E10H, H chain V region
50
        <400> 94
        aagetteeae e atg aaa eat etg tgg tte tte ett ete etg gtg gea get 50
55
                      Met Lys His Leu Trp Phe Phe Leu Leu Val Ala Ala
```

					1			;	5			•	10	0			•
5	ccc	aga	tgg	gtc	ctg	tcc	cag	gtg	cag	ctg	cag	cag	tcg	ggc	cca	gga	98
	Pro	Arg	Trp	Val	Leu	Ser	G1n	Val	Gln	Leu	Gln	Gln	Ser	Gly	Pro	Gly	
		15					20					25					
10	ctg	gtg	aag	cct	tcg	gag	acc	ctg	tcc	ctc	acc	tgc	act	gtc	tct	ggt	146
	Leu	Val	Lys	Pro	Ser	Glu	Thr	Leu	Ser	Leu	Thr	Cys	Thr	Val	Ser	Gly	
15	30					35					40					45	
	gac	tcc	atc	agt	agt	tac	tac	tgg	agc	tgg	att	cgg	cag	ccc	cca	ggg	194
	Asp	Ser	Ile	Ser	Ser	Tyr	Tyr	Trp	Ser	Trp	Ile	Arg	Gln	Pro	Pro	Gly	
20	•				50					55					60		
	aag	gga	ctg	gag	tgg	att	ggg	tat	atc	tat	tac	agt	ggg	agc	acc	aac	242
<i>25</i>	Lys	Gly	Leu	Glu	Trp	Ile	Gly	Tyr	Ile	Tyr	Tyr	Ser	Gly	Ser	Thr	Asn	
				65					70					75		,	
	tac	aac	ccc	tcc	ctc	aag	agt	cga	gtc	acc	ata	tca	gta	gac	acg	tcc	290
30	Tyr	Asn	Pro	Ser	Leu	Lys	Ser	Arg	Val	Thr	Ile	Ser	Val	Asp	Thr	Ser	
			80					85					90				
<i>35</i>	aag	agc	cag	ttc	tcc	ctg	aag	ctg	agc	tct	gtg	acc	gcc	gca	gac	acg	338
	Lys	Ser	Gln	Phe	Ser	Leu		Leu	Ser	Ser	Val	Thr	Ala	Ala	Asp	Thr	,
		95					100					105		•			
40	gcc	gtg															386
		Val	Tyr	Tyr	Cys		Arg	Gly	Arg	Tyr		Asp	Val	Trp	Gly	_	
45	110					115					120					125	
43		acc							ggt	gagte	gga 1	tccca	aa				426
	Gly	Thr	Met	Val		Val	Ser	Ser								•	
50					130												
	Z017	1\ A	-														
<i>55</i>		)> 9{ 1> 1:															
	\ZI.	1> 1	IO														

	<212	2> PI	RT									ı			•		
5	<213	3> Mi	us												,		
	<400	)> 9	5														
10	Ser	Tyr	Val	Leu	Thr	Gln	Pro	Pro	Ser	Val	Ser	Gly	Ser	Pro	G1y	Gln	
	1				5					10					15		
15	Ser	Ile	Thr	Ile	Ser	Cys	Thr	Gly	Thr	Ser	Ser	Asp	Val	Gly	Gly	Tyr	
				20					25					30			
	Asn	Tyr	Val	Ser	Trp	Tyr	Gln	Gln	His	Pro	Gly	Lys	Ala	Pro	Lys	Leu	
20	•		35					40					45				
	Met	Ile	Tyr	Glu	Gly	Ser	Lys	Arg	Pro	Ser	Gly	Val	Ser	Asn	Arg	Phe	
<i>25</i>		50					55					:60					
	Ser	Gly	Ser	Lys	Ser	Gly	Asn	Thr	Ala	Ser	Leu	Thr	Ile	Ser	Gly	Leu	
	65					70					75					80	
30	Gln	Ala	Glu	Asp	G1u	Ala	Asp	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Ser	Ser	Tyr	Thr	Thr	Arg	
					85					90				•	95		
<i>35</i>	Ser	Thr	Arg	Val	Phe	Gly	Gly	Gly	Thr	Lys	Leu	Thr	Val	Leu			•
				100					105					110			
												,					
40	<210	0> 9	6												•		
	₹21	1> 3	30											•			
45		2> DI															
45	<213	3> M1	us			•						•			,		
																•	
50	<400	0> 9	6														
	tcc	tatg	tgc	tgac	tcago	cc a	ccct	cggt	g tca	aggg	tctc	ctg	gaca	gtc i	gatca	accatc	60
																caacag	120
55	cace	ccag	gca a	aagc	cccca	aa a	ctca	tgati	t tat	tgag	ggca	gtaa	aacgi	gcc (	ctca	ggggtt	180

	tctaatcgct tctctggctc caagtctggc aacacggcct ccctgaccat ctctgggctc	240
5	caggctgagg acgaggctga ttattactgc agctcatata caaccagaag cactcgggtg	300
3	ttcggcggag ggaccaaget gaccgtccta	330
10	<210> 97	
	<211> 57	
15	<212> DNA	
,,,	<213> Human	
	<220>	
20	<221> CDS	
	<222> (1) (57)	٠.
	<223> reader sequence	
25	<310>	
	<400> 97	
30	atg gcc tgg acc gtt ctc ctc ctc ggc ctc ctc tct cac tgc aca ggc 48	
	Met Ala Trp Thr Val Leu Leu Gly Leu Leu Ser His Cys Thr Gly	
	1 5 10 15	
35	tct gtg acc 57	
	Ser Val Thr	•
40		
	<210> 98	
	<211> 110	
45	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
50	<220>	
	<223> 12E10VL1, PCR primer	His Cys Thr Gly 15 57
	<400> 98	
55	atggcctgga ccgttctcct cctcggcctc ctctctcact gcacaggctc tgtgacctcc	60

	tatgtgctga ctcagccacc ctcggtgtca	gggtctcctg	gacagtcgat		110
5					•
	<210> 99				-
	<211> 62				
10	<212> DNA				•
	<213> Artificial Sequence				
15	⟨220⟩				
,,,	<223> 12E10VL2, PCR primer				
	<b>&lt;400&gt; 99</b>	· ·			
20	tcatgagttt gggggctttg cctgggtgct	gttggtacca	ggagacatag	ttataaccac	60
	caacgtcact gctggttcca gtgcaggaga	tggtgatcga	ctgtccagga	,	110
0.5					
25	⟨210⟩ 100				
	⟨211⟩ 110		,		
30	<212> DNA				
	<213> Artificial Sequence	•	•		
	⟨220⟩	,			
35	<223> 12E10VL3, PCR primer				
	⟨400⟩ 100				
40	cccccaaact catgatttat gagggcagta	aacggccctc	aggggtttct	aatcgcttct	60
	ctggctccaa gtctggcaac acggcctccc	tgaccatctc	tgggctccag		110
	•				
45	⟨210⟩ 101		•	•	
	<211> 102				
50	<212> DNA				
	<213> Artificial Sequence				
	⟨220⟩				
55	<223> 12E10VL4, PCR primer				

	<400> 101			
5	taggacggtc agcttggtcc ctccgccgaa cacccgagtg	cttctggttg	tatatgagct	60
	gcagtaataa tcagcctcgt cctcagcctg gagcccagag	at		102
10	⟨210⟩ 102			•
	⟨211⟩ 31			
15	<212> DNA			
	<213> Artificial Sequence			
	<220>		•	
20	<223> 12E10VLS, PCR primer	•		
	<400> 102		·	
<i>25</i>	atcaagette caccatggee tggacegtte t 31	·		
20				
	<210> 103			
30	<211> 36			
	<212> DNA			
0.5	<213> Artificial Sequence		•	
35	<220>	:	•	
	<223> 12E10VLA, PCR primer			
40	<400> 103			
	ctaggatecg ggetgaceta ggaeggteag ettggt 36			
	•			
45	<210> 104			
	<211> 387		·	
50	<212> DNA			
	<213> Mus			
	<220>	ı		
55	<221> CDS .			
		•		

	<222	2> (1	l)	(387	7)							:					
5	<223	3> 12	E10I	., L	chai	in V	regi	ion									
3	<310	)>															
	<400	)> 10	)4												•		
10	atg	gcc	tgg	acc	gtt	ctc	ctc	ctc	ggc	ctc	ctc	tct	cac	tgc	aca	ggc	48
	Met	Ala	Trp	Thr	Val	Leu	Leu	Leu	Gly	Leu	Leu	Ser	His	Cys	Thr	Gly	
15	1				5					10			•		15		
15	tct	gtg	acc	tcc	tat	gtg	ctg	act	cag	cca	ссс	tcg	gtg	tca	ggg	tct	96
	Ser	Val	Thr	Ser	Tyr	Val	Leu	Thr	Gln	Pro	Pro	Ser	Val	Ser	Gly	Ser	
20	-			20					25	,		:		30			
	cct	gga	cag	tcg	atc	acc	atc	tcc	tgc	act	gga	acc	agc	agt	gac	gtt	144
25	Pro	Gly	Gln	Ser	Ile	Thr	Ile	Ser	Cýs	Thr	Gly	Thr	Ser	Ser	Asp	Val	
25			35					40	•			_	45			Thr Gly  15  ggg tct 96 Gly Ser	
	ggt	ggt	tat	aac	tat	gtc	tcc	tgg	tac	caa	cag	cac	cca	ggc	aaa	gcc	192
30	Gly	Gly	Tyr	Asn	Tyr	Val	Ser	Trp	Tyr	Gln	G1n	His	Pro	Gly	Lys	Ala	
		50					55					60		•			
	ccc	aaa	ctc	atg	att	tat	gag	ggc	agt	aaa	cgg	ccc	tca	ggg	gtt	tct	240
35	Pro	Lys	Leu	Met	Ile	Tyr	G1u	Gly	Ser	Lys	Arg	Pro	Ser	Gly	Val	Ser	
	65					70					75					80	
40	aat	cgc	ttc	tct	ggc	tcc	aag	tct	ggc	aac	acg	gcc	tcc	ctg	acc	atc	288
	Asn	Arg	Phe	Ser	G1y	Ser	Lys	Ser	Gly	Asn	Thr	Ala	Ser	Leu	Thr	Ile	
					85					90					95		
45 .	tct	ggg	ctc	cag	gct	gag	gac	gag	gct	gat	tat	tac	tgc	agc	tca	tat	336
	Ser	Gly	Leu	Gln	Ala	Glu	Asp	Glu	Ala	Asp	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Ser	Ser	Tyr	
50				100					105					110			
	Aca	acc	aga	agc	act	cgg	gtg	ttc	ggc	gga	ggg	acc	aag	ctg	acc	gtc	384
	Thr	Thr	Arg	Ser	Thr	Arg	Val		Gly	Gly	Gly	Thr	Lys	Leu	Thr	Val	
55			115					120				•	125				

	cta	••	387
5	Leu	•	
	<210> 105	•	
10	⟨211⟩ 24		•
	<212> DNA		
45	<213> Artificial Sequence		
15	<220>		
	<221> CDS	·	
20	⟨222⟩ (1) (24)		
	<223> FLAG, reader sequence		
	<400> 105		
25	gac tac aag gat gac gat aag 24		
	Asp Tyr Lys Asp Asp Asp Lys		
30			
	<210> 106		
	<211> 30		
35	<212> DNA		
	<213> Artificial Sequence		
40	<220>		•
	<223> 12E10S, PCR primer		
	<400> 106	••	
45	tatgaattcc accatgaaac atctgtggtt 30	•	
50	<210> 107	•	
50	<211> 38	,	
	<212> DNA		
55	<213> Artificial Sequence		

	<220>	
5	<223> DB2, PCR primer	
5	<400> 107	
	taggagetae egeeteeace tgaggagaea gtgaceat 38	
10		
	<210> 108	
	<211> 44	
15	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
20	⟨220⟩	
	<223> DB1, PCR primer	
	<400> 108	
25	gteteeteag gtggaggegg tageteetat gtgetgaete agec 44	
30	<210> 109	
	⟨211⟩ 59	
	<212> DNA	
35	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	⟨220⟩	
40	<223> 12E10FA, PCR primer	
	⟨400⟩ 109	
	attgcggccg cttatcactt atcgtcgtca tccttgtagt ctaggacggt cagcttggt 59	
45		
	<210> 110	
50	<211> 792	
	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
55	<220>	

	<221> C	DS				٠.	÷		
5	<222> (	11)(77	78)						
3	<223> 1	2E10, Sir	ngle chai	in Fv	. ,	:			,
	<400> 1	10		•		·			
10	gaattcc	acc atg a	aa cat o	tg tgg	ttc ttc (	ctt ctc.c	tg gtg g	gca gct	49
		Met I	ys His I	Leu Trp I	Phe Phe 1	Leu Leu I	.eu Val A	la Ala	
4.5		1		5			10		
15	ccc aga	tgg gtc	ctg tcc	cag gtg	cag ctg	cag cag	tcg ggc	cca gga	97
	Pro Arg	Trp Val	Leu Ser	Gln Val	Gln Leu	Gln Gln	Ser Gly	Pro Gly	,
20	- 15			20		25			
	ctg gtg	aag cct	tcg gag	acc ctg	tcc ctc	acc tgc	act gtc	tct ggt	145
	Leu Val	Lys Pro	Ser Glu	Thr Leu	Ser Leu	Thr Cys	Thr Val	Ser Gly	
25	30		35			40		45	
	gac tcc	atc agt	agt tac	tac tgg	agc tgg	att cgg	cag ccc	cca ggg	193
30	Asp Ser	Ile Ser	Ser Tyr	Tyr Trp	Ser Trp	Ile Arg	Gln Pro	Pro Gly	
			50		55	•		<b>6</b> 0	*
	aag gga	ctg gag	tgg att	ggg tat	atc tat	tac agt	ggg agc	acc aac	241
35	Lys Gly	Leu Glu	Trp Ile	Gly Tyr	Ile Tyr	Tyr Ser	Gly Ser	Thr Asn	
		65			70		75		
40	tac aac	ccc tcc	ctc aag	agt cga	gtc acc	ata tca	gta gac	acg tcc	289
	Tyr Asn	Pro Ser	Leu Lys	Ser Arg	Val Thr	Ile Ser	Val Asp	Thr Ser	
		80		85			90		
45	aag agc	cag ttc	tcc ctg	aag ctg	agc tct	gtg acc	gcc gca	gac acg	337
	Lys Ser	Gln Phe	Ser Leu	Lys Leu	Ser Ser	Val Thr	Ala Ala	Asp Thr	
50	95			100		105			
	gcc gtg	tat tac	tgt gcg	aga ggg	cgg tac	ttc gat	gtc tgg	ggc cgt	385
	Ala Val	Tyr Tyr	Cys Ala	Arg Gly	Arg Tyr	Phe Asp	Val Trp	Gly Arg	
55	110		115	•		120		125	

	ggc	acc	atg	gıc	act	gıc	LCC	ıca	ggı	gga	ggc	ggı	agc	ıcc	tat	grg.	433
5	Gly	Thr	Met	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser	Gly	Gly	Gly	Gly	Ser	Ser	Tyr	Val	
					130					135			. :		140		
	ctg	act	cag	cca	ccc	tcg	gtg	tca	ggg	tct	cct	gga	cag	tcg	atc	acc	481
10	Leu	Thr	Gln	Pro	Pro	Ser	Val	Ser	G1y	Ser	Pro	Gly	G1n	Ser	Ile	Thr	
				145					150					155			
15	atc	tcc	tgc	act	gga	acc	agc	agt	gac	gtt	ggt	ggt	tat	aac	tat	gtc	529
	Ile	Ser	Cys	Thr	Gly	Thr	Ser	Ser	Asp	Va1	Gly	Gly	Tyr	Asn	Tyr	Val	
			160					165					170				
20	tec	tgg	tac	caa	cag	cac	cca	ggc	aaa	gcc	çcc	aaa	ctc	atg	att	tat	577
	Ser	Trp	Tyr	Gln	Gln	His	Pro	Gly	Lys	Ala	Pro	Lys	Leu	Met	Ile	Tyr	
25		175					180					185					
	gag	ggc	agt	aaa	cgg	ccc	tca	ggg	gtt	tct	aat	cgc	ttc	tct	ggc	tcc	625
	Glu	G1y	Ser	Lys	Arg	Pro	Ser	Gly	Val	Ser	Asn	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	Ser	
30	190					195					200					205	·
	aag	tct	ggc	aac	acg	gcc	tcc	ctg	acc	atc	tct	ggg	ctc	cag	gct	gag	673
35	Lys	Ser	Gly	Asn	Thr	Ala	Ser	Leu	Thr	Ile	Ser	Gly	Leu	G1n	Ala	Glu	
					210					215		;			220	٠	
	gac	gag	gct	gat	tat	tac	tgc	agc	tca	tat	aca	acc	aga	agc	act	cgg	721
40	Asp	Glu	Ala	Asp	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Ser	Ser	Tyr	Thr	Thr	Arg	Ser	Thr	Arg	
				225					230					235	·	•	
45	gtg	ttc	ggc	gga	ggg	acc	aag	ctg	acc	gtc	cta	gac	tac	aag	gat	gac	769
	Val	Phe	Gly	Gly	Gly	Thr	Lys	Leu	Thr	Val	Leu	Asp	Tyr	Lys	Asp	Asp	
			240					245					250				
50	gac	gat	aag	tgat	taago	egg o	ccgc					•	•				792
	Asp	Asp	Lys												•		
55		255															

	<210> 111			
5	<211> 62			•
5	<212> DNA	•		
	<213> Artificial Sequence			
10	<220>		•	
	<223> sc4.3, PCR primer			
1 <i>E</i>	<400> 111			
15	ggtggctgag tcagcacata ggacgatccg ccaccacccg	aaccaccacc	acccgaacca	60
•	cc			62
20	•	•	,	
	<210> 112			
05	<211> 61			
25	<212> DNA	•		
	<213> Artificial Sequence			
30	<220>			•
	<223> sc1.3, PCR primer	•		
0.5	<400> 112		•	
35	gcaccatggt cactgtctcc tcaggtggtg gtggttcggg	tggtggtggt	tcgggtggtg	60
	g ·	·.		61
40			· ·	
	<210> 113	•		
	<211> 822			
45	<212> DNA		•	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	•		
50	⟨220⟩			
	<221> CDS		•	
	⟨222⟩ (11) (807)	:•		
55	<223> sc12E10, Single chain Fv			

<40	0>	1	1	3

5	gaa	LLCC	acc a	alg a	aaa (	Sat (	cug	rgg	LLC	i i c		cic (	erg	gıg	gca ;	gct	49
			]	_	Lys 1	His I	Leu '		Phe 1	Phe 1	Leu 1	Leu 1		Val	Ala	Ala	
				1				5					10				
10	ccc	aga	tgg	gtc	ctg	tcc	cag	gtg	cag	ctg	cag	cag	tcg	ggc	cca	gga	97
	Pro	Arg	Trp	Val	Leu	Ser	Gln	Val	Gln	Leu	Gln	Gln	Ser	Gly	Pro	Gly	
15		15					20				,	25				-	
	ctg	gtg	aag	cct	tcg	gag	acc	ctg	tcc	ctc	acc	tgc	act	gtc	tct	ggt	145
	Leu	Val	Lys	Pro	Ser	G1u	Thr	Leu	Ser	Leu	Thr	Cys	Thr	Val	Ser	Gly	•••
20	30					35					40					45	
	gac	tcc	atc	agt	agt	tac	tac	tgg	agc	tgg	att	cgg	cag	ccc	cca	ggg	193
	Asp	Ser	Ile	Ser	Ser	Tyr	Tyr	Trp	Ser	Trp	Ile	Årg	Gln	Pro	Pro	Gly	
25					50					55					60		
	aag	gga	ctg	gag	tgg	att	ggg	tat	atc	tat	tac	agt	ggg	agc	acc	aac	241
30	Lys	Gly	Leu	Glu	Trp	Ile	Gly	Tyr	Ile	Tyr	Tyr	Ser	Gly	Ser	Thr	Asn	
				65					70		•			<b>7</b> 5			
	tac	aac	ccc	tcc	ctc	aag	agt	cga	gtc	acc	ata	tca	gta	gac	acg	tcc	289
35	Tyr	Asn	Pro	Ser	Leu	Lys	Ser	Arg	Val	Thr	Ile	Ser	Val	Asp	Thr	Ser	
			. 80				•	85					90				
40	aag	agc	cag	ttc	tcc	ctg	aag	ctg	agc	tct	gtg	acc	gcc	gca	gac	acg	337
	Lys	Ser	Gln	Phe	Ser	Leu	Lys	Leu	Ser	Ser	Val	Thr	Ala	Ala	Asp	Thr	
		95					100					105					•
45	gcc	gtg	tat	tac	tgt	gcg	aga	ggg	cgg	tac	ttc	gat	gtc	tgg	ggc	cgt	385
															Gly		
	110		- ,	- , -	- •	115	0	_,	0	-,-	120	-,				125	
50		acc	ato	øtr	act		tee	tca	pot	ggt		gat	teg	gg†	ggt		433
															Gly		100
55	OIY	1 11T.	Mer	Val		701	261	961	оту		оту	GIY	Sel	оту	•	GIA	,
					130					135					140		

	ggt	tcg	ggt	ggt	ggc	gga	tcg	tcc	tat	gtg	ctg	act	cag	cca	ccc	tcg	481
5	Gly	Ser	Gly	G1y	Gly	Gly	Ser	Ser	Tyr	Val	Leu	Thr	Gln	Pro	Pro	Ser	
				145	٠				150			٠.		155	٠		
	gtg	tca	ggg	tct	cct	gga	cag	tcg	atc	acc	atc	tcc	tgc	act	gga	acc	529
10	Val	Ser	Gly	Ser	Pro	Gly	Gln	Ser	Ile	Thr	Ile	Ser	Cys	Thr	Gly	Thr	•
			160					165				٠.	170				
15	agc	agt	gac	gtt	ggt	ggt	tat	aac	tat	gtc	tcc	tgg	tac	caa	cag	cac	577
	Ser	Ser	Asp	Val	Gly	Gly	Tyr	Asn	Tyr	Val	Ser	Trp	Tyr	Gln	G1n	His	
		175					180					185	•				•
20	cča	ggc	aaa	gcc	ccc	aaa	ctc	atg	att	tat	gag	ggc	agt	aaa	cgg	ccc	625
	Pro	Gly	Lys	Ala	Pro	Lys	Leu	Met	Ile	Tyr	Glu	Gly	Ser	Lys	Arg	Pro	
25	190					195					200					205	
	tca	ggg	gtt	tct	aat	cgc	ttc	tct	ggc	tcc	aag	tct	ggc	aac	acg	gcc	673
٠.	Ser	Gly	Val	Ser	Asn	Arg	Phe	Ser	G1y	Ser	Lys	Ser	Gly	Asn	Thr	Ala	ė
30					210					215					220		
	tcc	ctg	acc	atc	tct	ggg	ctc	cag	gct	gag	gac	gäg	gct	gat	tat	tac	721
35	Ser	Leu	Thr	Ile	Ser	Gly	Leu	G1n	Ala	Glu	Asp	Ģlu	Ala	Asp	Tyr	Tyr	
				225					230					235			
	tgc	agc	tca	tat	aca	acc	aga	agc	act	cgg	gtg	ttc	ggc	gga	ggg	acc	76 <u>9</u>
40	Cys	Ser	Ser	Tyr	Thr	Thr	Arg	Ser	Thr	Arg	Val	Phe	Gly	Gly	Gly	Thr	
			240					245					250				•
45	aag	ctg	acc	gtc	cta	gac	tac	aag	gat	gac	gac	gat	aag	tgat	aago	gg	818
	Lys	Leu	Thr	Val	Leu	Asp	Tyr	Lys	Asp	Asp	Asp	Asp	Lys				
		255		•			260					265					
50	ccg	2									•						822

#### Claims

55

1. A modified antibody comprising two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions of antibody and showing TPO agonist action by crosslinking TPO receptor.

- 2. The modified antibody of claim 1, wherein the H chain V region and the L chain V region are connected through a linker.
- 3. The modified antibody of claim 2 or 3, wherein the linker is a peptide linker comprising at least one amino acid.

5

25

30

50

- 4. The modified antibody of any one of claims 1 to 3, wherein the modified monoclonal antibody is a multimer of single chain Fv comprising an H chain V region and an L chain V region.
- 5. The modified antibody of claim 4, wherein the modified antibody is composed of tetramer, trimer or dimer of single chain Fv.
  - 6. The modified antibody of claim 5, wherein the modified antibody is composed of dimer of single chain Fv.
- 7. The modified antibody of any one of claims 4 to 6, wherein the H chain V region and the L chain V region existing in the same chain are not associated to form an antigen-binding site.
  - 8. The modified antibody of any one of claims 1 to 3, wherein the modified antibody is a single chain polypeptide comprising two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions.
- 20 9. The modified antibody of claim 8, wherein the modified antibody is a single chain polypeptide comprising two H chain V regions and two L chain V regions.
  - 10. The modified antibody of any one of claims 1 to 9, wherein the modified antibody further comprises an amino acid sequence(s) for peptide purification.
  - 11. The modified antibody of any one of claims 1 to 10, wherein the modified antibody has been purified.
  - 12. The modified antibody of any one of claims 1 to 11, wherein H chain V region and/or L chain V region is H chain V region and/or L chain V region derived from a human antibody.
  - 13. The modified antibody of any one of claims 1 to 11, wherein H chain V region and/or L chain V region is humanized H chain V region and/or L chain V region.
- **14.** The modified antibody of any one of claims 1 to 13, wherein the modified antibody is mono-specific modified antibody.
  - **15.** The modified antibody of any one of claims 1 to 13, wherein the modified antibody is multi-specific modified antibody.
- 40 **16.** The modified antibody of claim 15, wherein the modified antibody is bi-specific modified antibody.
  - 17. The monoclonal antibody of claim 14, wherein the L chain V region and the H chain V region are from the same monoclonal antibody.
- 45 **18.** The monoclonal antibody of any one of claims 1 to 17 which shows an equivalent or better agonist action (ED50) compared with the parent monoclonal antibody.
  - **19.** The monoclonal antibody of claim 18 which shows at least 2-fold agonist action (ED50) compared with the parent monoclonal antibody.
  - 20. The monoclonal antibody of claim 19 which shows at least 10-fold agonist action (ED50) compared with the parent monoclonal antibody.
- **21.** The monoclonal antibody of any one of claims 1 to 17 which is derived from a parent antibody having substantially no agonist action.
  - 22. A compound comprising two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions of monoclonal antibody and showing an equivalent or better agonist action (ED50.) compared with thrombopoietin (TPO).

- 23. The compound of claim 22 which shows at least 2-fold agonist action (ED50) compared with TPO.
- 24. The compound of claim 23 which shows at least 10-fold agonist action (ED50) compared with TPO.
- 5 25. The modified monoclonal antibody or compound of any one of claims 1-24 which has ED50 of TPO agonist activity not more than 20pM.
  - **26.** The modified monoclonal antibody or compound of claim 25 which has ED50 of TPO agonist activity not more than 10pM.
  - **27.** The modified monoclonal antibody or compound of claim 26 which has ED50 of TPO agonist activity not more than 2pM.
- **28.** The modified antibody or compound of any one of claims 1 to 27 which has intercellular adhesion action (ED50) not more than 1/10 compared with the parent antibody.
  - 29. The modified antibody or compound of any one of claims 1 to 27 which has substantially no intercellular adhesion action.
- **30.** A DNA which encodes the modified antibody or compound of any one of claims 1 to 29.

10

25

30

35

45

55

- 31. An animal cell which produces the modified antibody or compound of any one of claims 1 to 29.
- 32. A microorganism which produces the modified antibody or compound of any one of claims 1 to 29.
- 33. Use of the modified antibody or compound of any one of claims 1 to 29 as TPO agonist.
- **34.** A method of causing an agonist action to cells by crosslinking TPO receptor using the modified antibody or compound of any one of claims 1 to 29 thereby transducing a signal into cells.
- **35.** The method of claim 34 wherein the agonist action is proliferation, differentiation-induction or growth stimulation of megakaryocytes, platelet production or phosphorylation of TPO receptor protein.
- 36. A medicine comprising as active ingredient the modified antibody or compound of any one of claims 1 to 29.
- 37. The medicine of claim 36 which is for the treatment of thrombocytopenia.
- 38. Use of the modified antibody or compound of any one of claims 1 to 29 as medicine.
- **39.** A method of screening a modified antibody comprising two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions of antibody and showing an agonist action by crosslinking TPO receptor which comprises the steps
  - (1) to produce a modified antibody comprising two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions of antibody and binding specifically to TPO receptor,
  - (2) to subject cells expressing said TPO receptor to react with the modified antibody and
  - (3) to measure TPO agonist action in the cells caused by crosslinking TPO receptor.
- 40. A method of measuring an agonist action of a modified antibody comprising two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions of antibody and showing an agonist action by crosslinking TPO receptor which comprises the steps
  - (1) to produce a modified antibody comprising two or more H chain V regions and two or more L chain V regions of antibody and binding specifically to TPO receptor,
  - (2) to subject cells expressing said TPO receptor to react with the modified antibody and
  - (3) to measure TPO agonist action in the cells caused by crosslinking TPO receptor.

Fig. 1

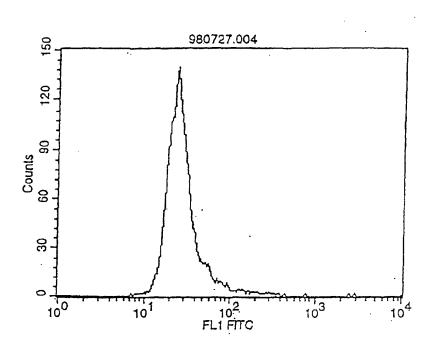


Fig. 2

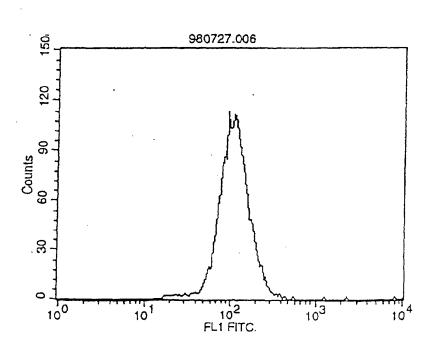


Fig. 3

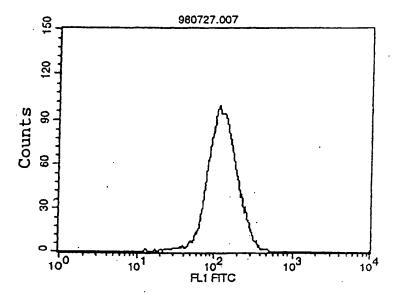


Fig. 4

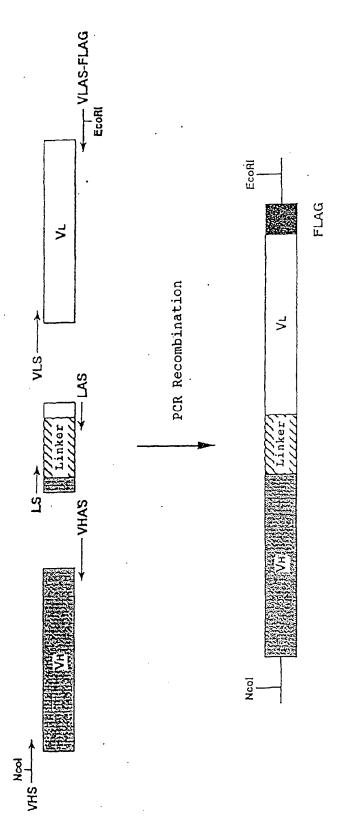


Fig. 5

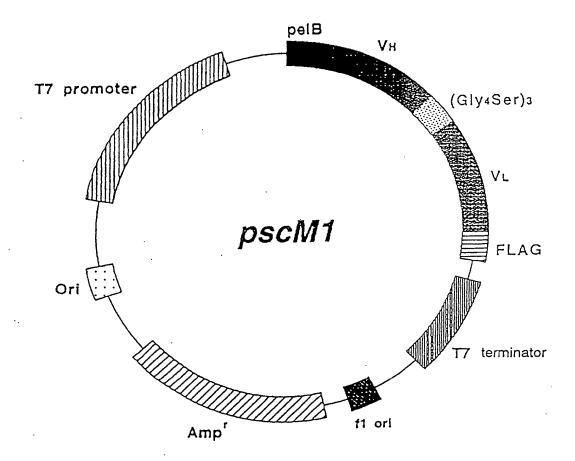


Fig. 6

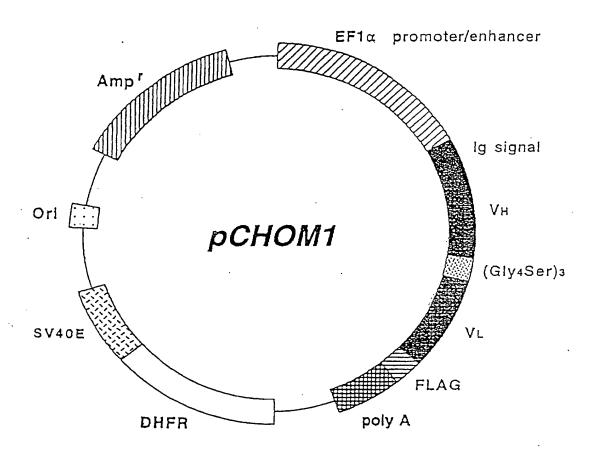


Fig. 7

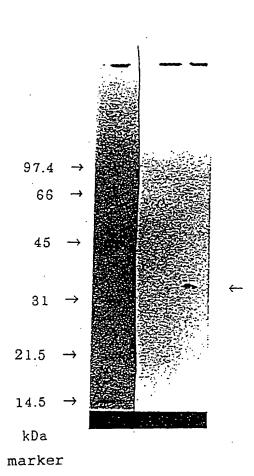


Fig. 8

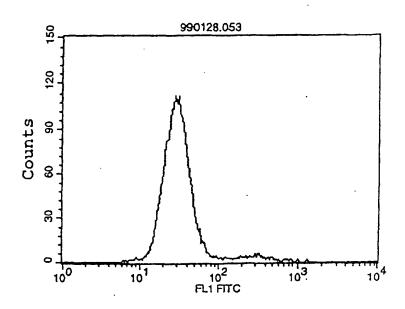


Fig. 9

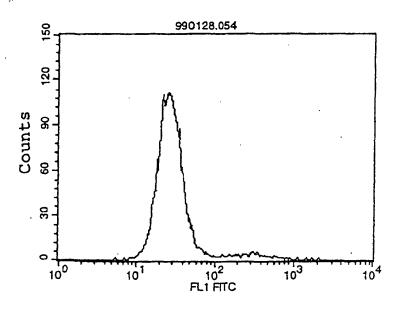


Fig. 10

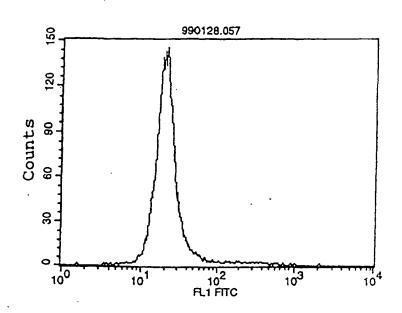


Fig. 11

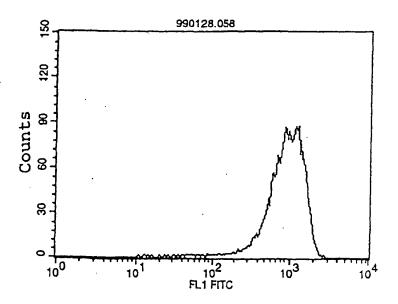


Fig. 12

# Competitive ELISA

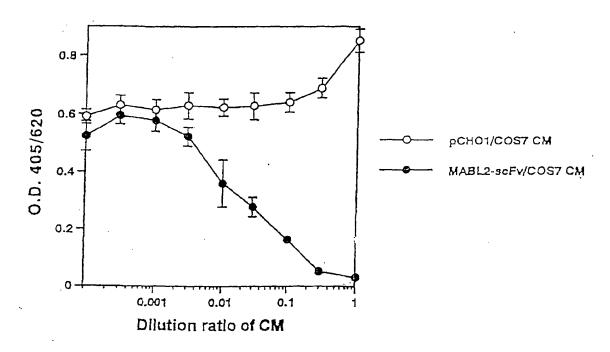


Fig. 13

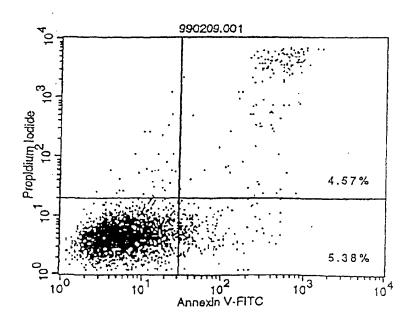


Fig. 14

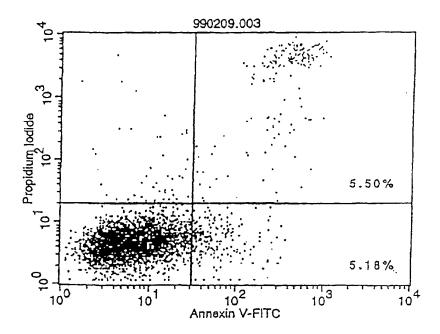


Fig. 15

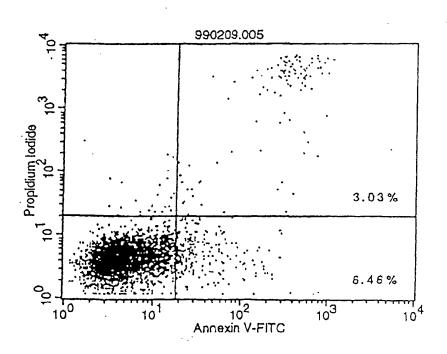


Fig. 16

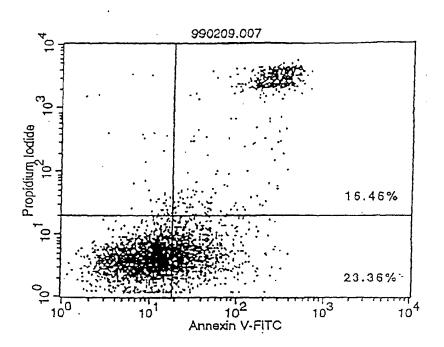


Fig. 17

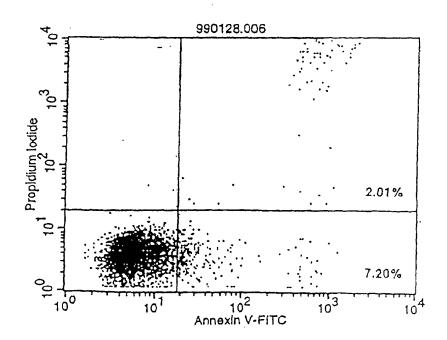
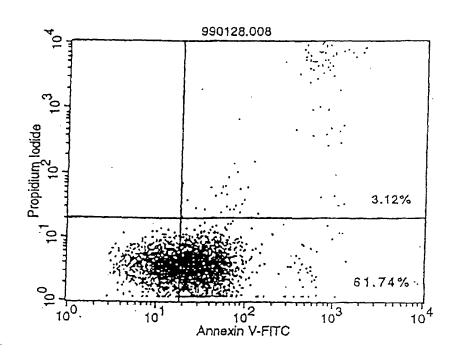
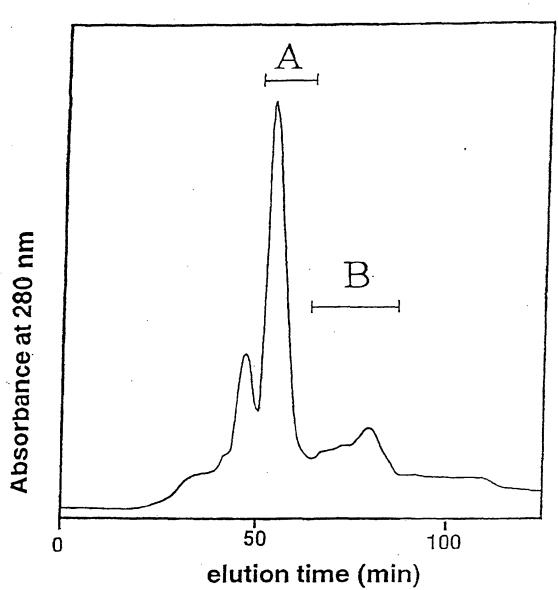
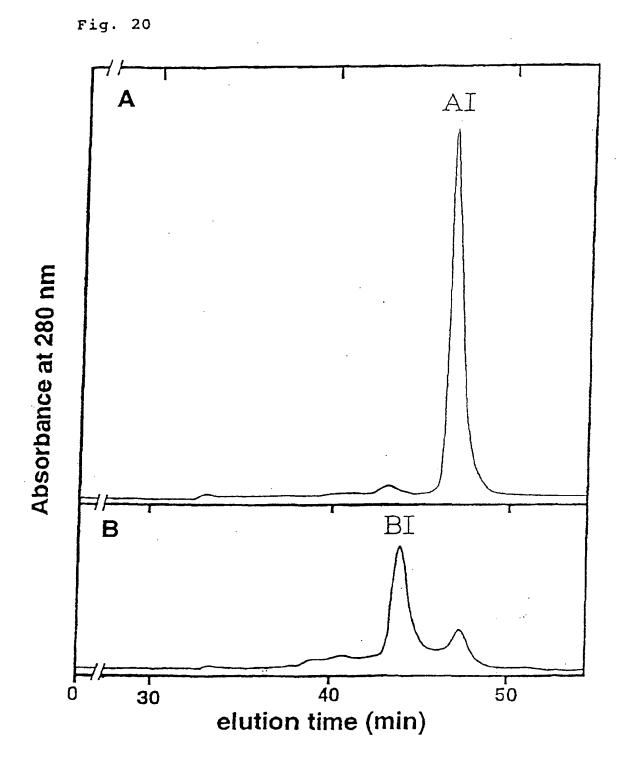


Fig. 18

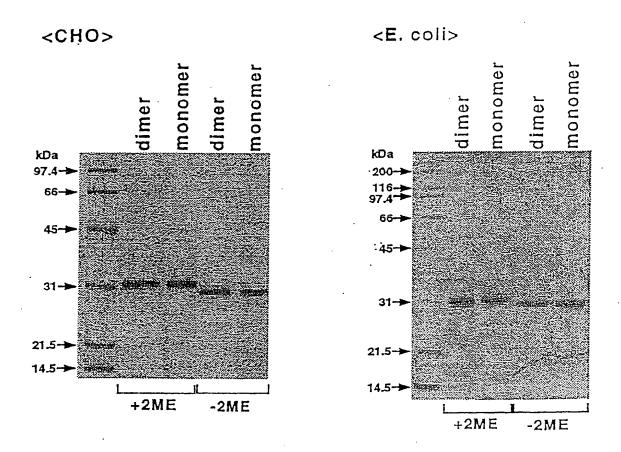








SDS-PAGE analysis of MABL2-scFv



TSK gel G3000SW 20 mM Acetate buffer, 0.15 M NaCl, pH 6.0

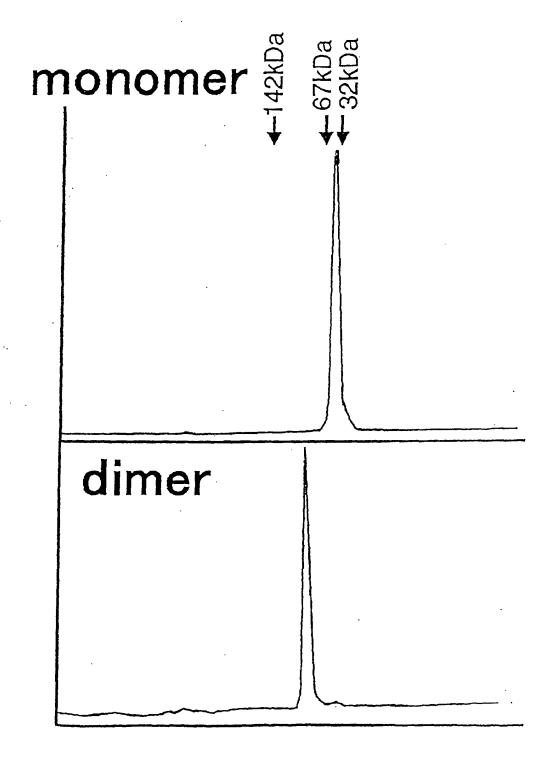
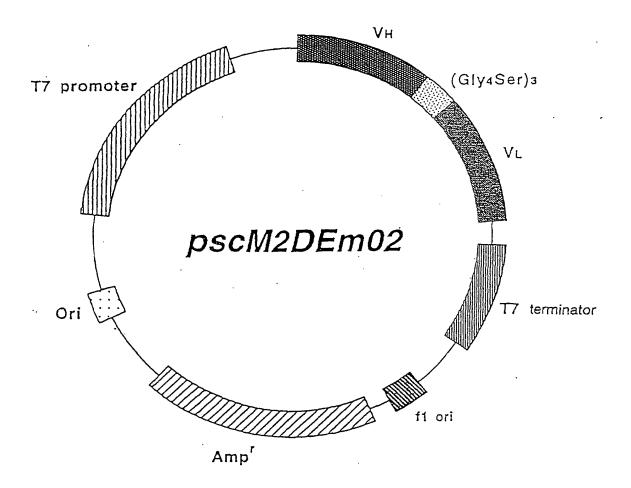


Fig. 23



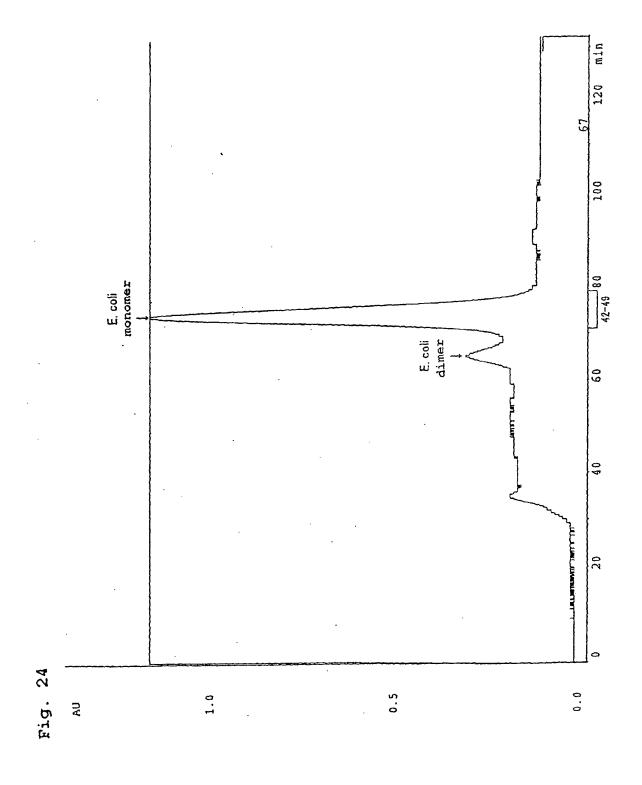


Fig. 25

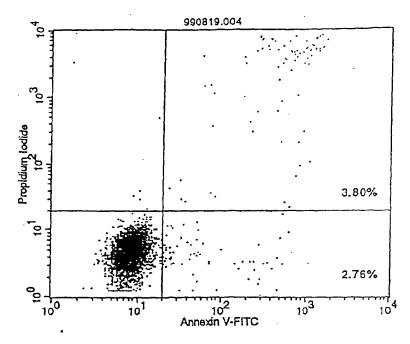


Fig. 26

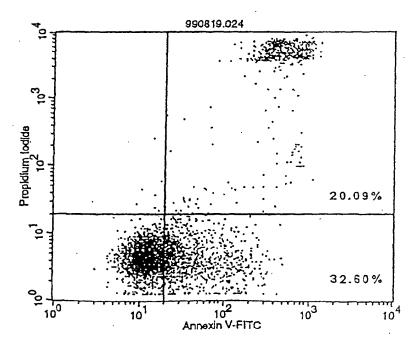


Fig. 27

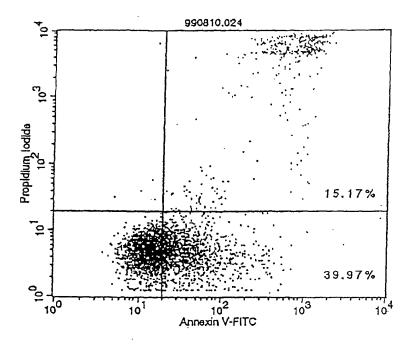


Fig. 28

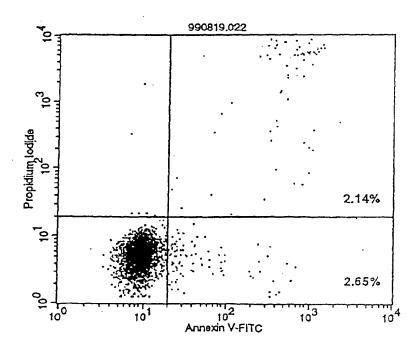


Fig. 29

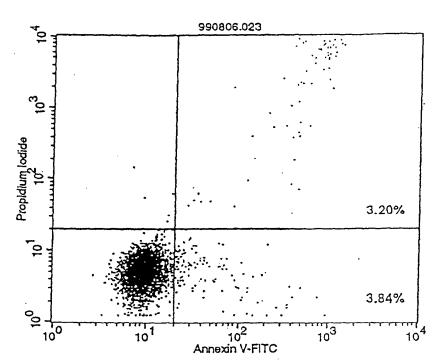


Fig. 30

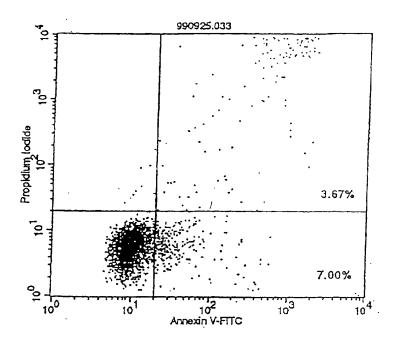


Fig. 31

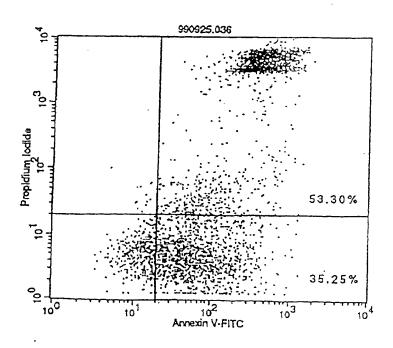


Fig. 32

Effect of MABL-2 (scFv) on serum hlgG
in KPMM2 i.v. SCID mice

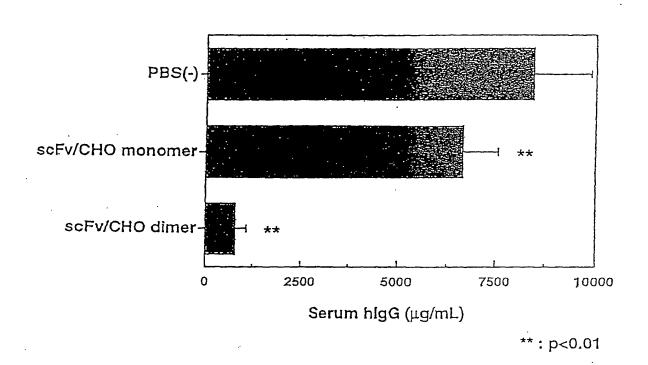


Fig. 33

# Effect of MABL-2 (scFv) on survival of KPMM2 i.v. SCID mice

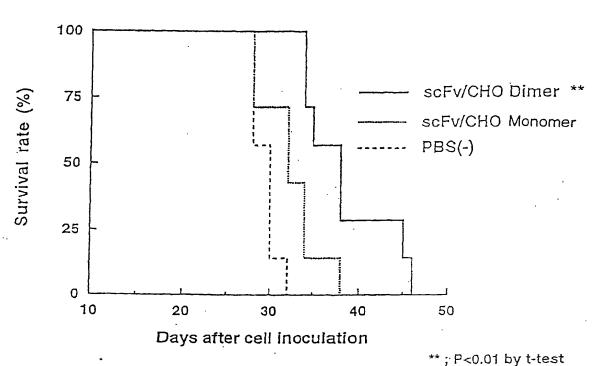


Fig. 34

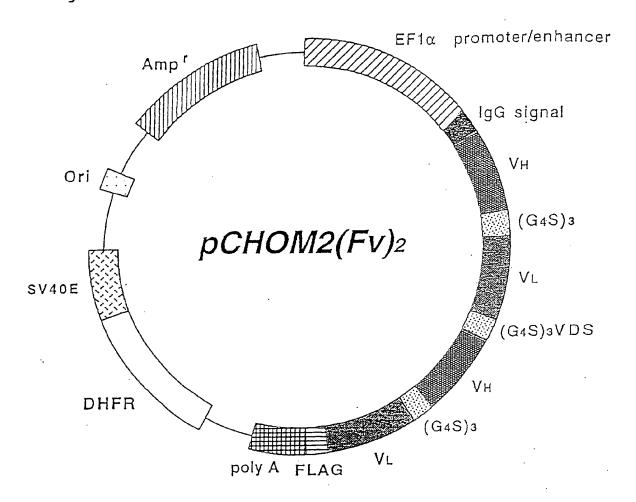


Fig. 35

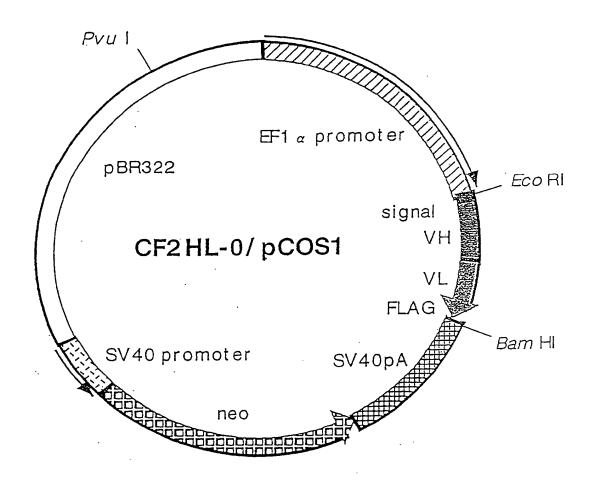


Fig. 36

Base Sequence and Amino Acid Sequence of Linker for HL Type

Heavy chain		Light chain	
··· gtc tcg agt	linker	gac gtc gtg ···	FLAG
V S S		D V V	•

	Number of	
Plasmid	linker amino acid	linker .
CF2HL-0/pCOS1	0.	gtc tcg agt gac gtc gtg
		V S S D V V
CF2HL-3/pCOS1	3	gtc tcg agt ggt ggt tcc gac gtc gtg
		V S S G G S D V V
CF2HL-4/pCOS1	4	gtc tcg agt ggt ggt tcc gac gtc gtg
		V S S G G S D V V
CF2HL-5/pCOS1	5	gtc tcg agt ggt ggt ggt tcc gac gtc gtg
		V S S G G G S D V Y
CF2HL-6/pCOS1	6	gtc tcg agt gt ggt ggt ggt tcc gac gtc gtg
·		V S S G G G G G S D V V
CF2HL-7/pCOS1	. 7 .	gtc tcg agt ggt ggt ggt ggt ggt tcc gac gtc gtg
		V S S G G G G G S D V V

Fig. 37

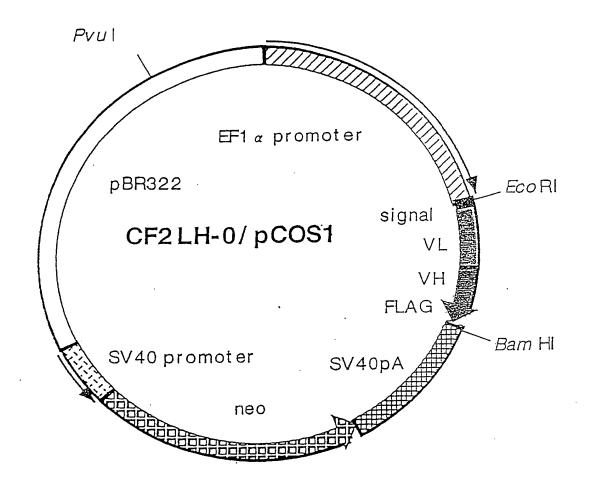


Fig. 38

Base Sequence and Amino Acid Sequence of Linker for LH Type

		<u>.</u>	
Light cl	nain	Heavy chain	
··· gag	ata aaa li	iker cag gtc caa …	FLAG
E	I K	Q V Q	
<del></del>	<b>N.</b>		
	Number of		
Plasmid	linker amino acid	linker	
CF2LH-0/pCOS1	0	gag ata aaa	cag gtc caa
		E I K	Q V Q
CF2LH-3/pCOS1	3	gag ata aaa tee gga gge	cag gtc caa
		EIKSGG	Q V Q
CF2LH-4/pCOS1	4	gag ata aaa too gga ggt ggo	cag gtc caa
		EIKSGGG	Q V Q
CF2LH-5/pCOS1	5	gag ata aaa too gga ggt ggt ggc	cag gtc caa
••		EIKSGGGG	Q V Q
CF2LH-6/pCOS1	6	gag ata aaa too gga ggt ggt ggt ggo	cag gtc caa
		E I K S G G G G	Q V Q
CF2LH-7/pCOS1	7	gag ata aaa too gga ggt ggt ggt ggc	cag gtc caa

E I K S G G G G G Q V Q

Fig. 39

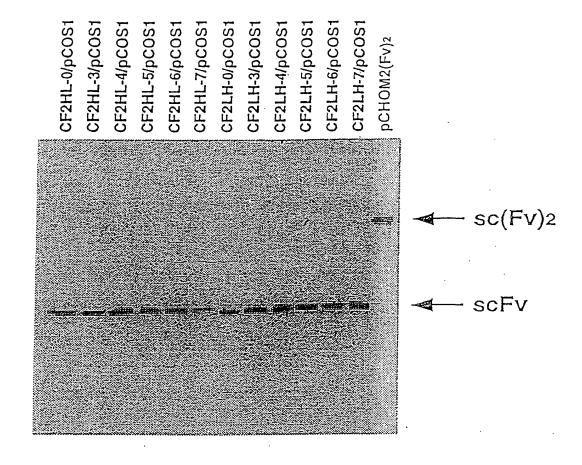


Fig. 40a

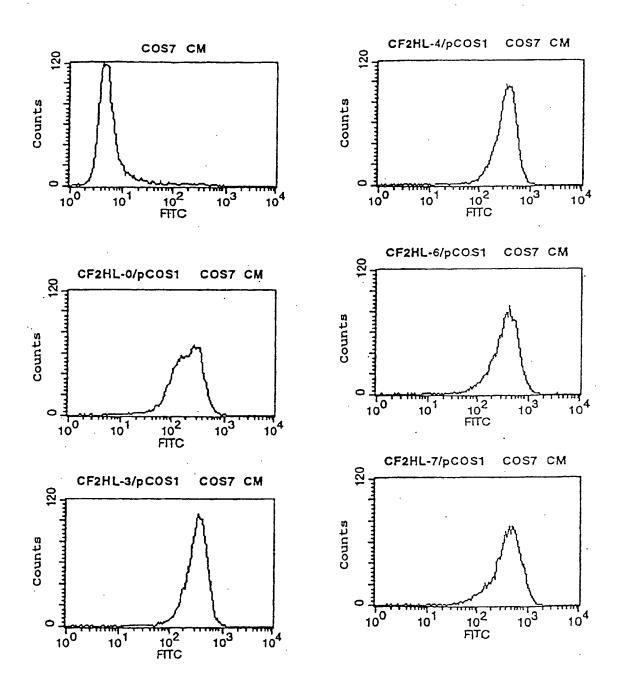
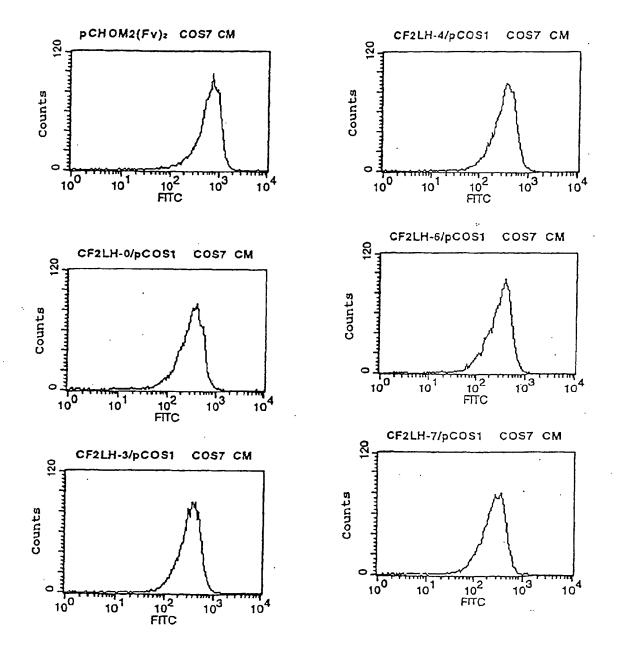


Fig. 40b



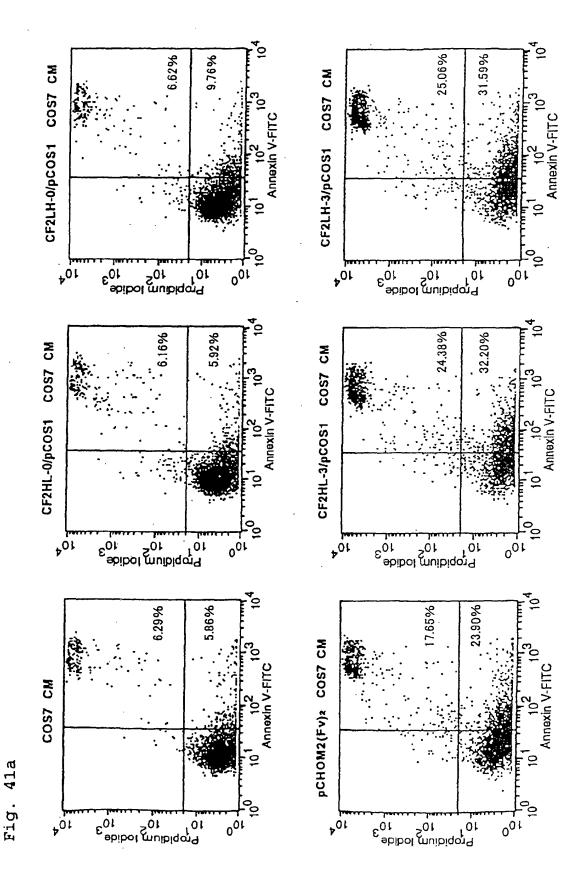


Fig. 41b

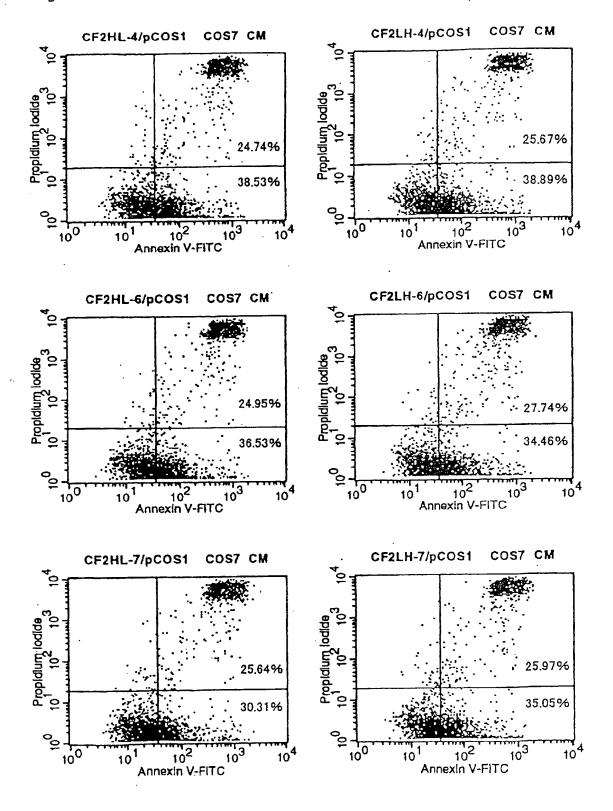


Fig. 42

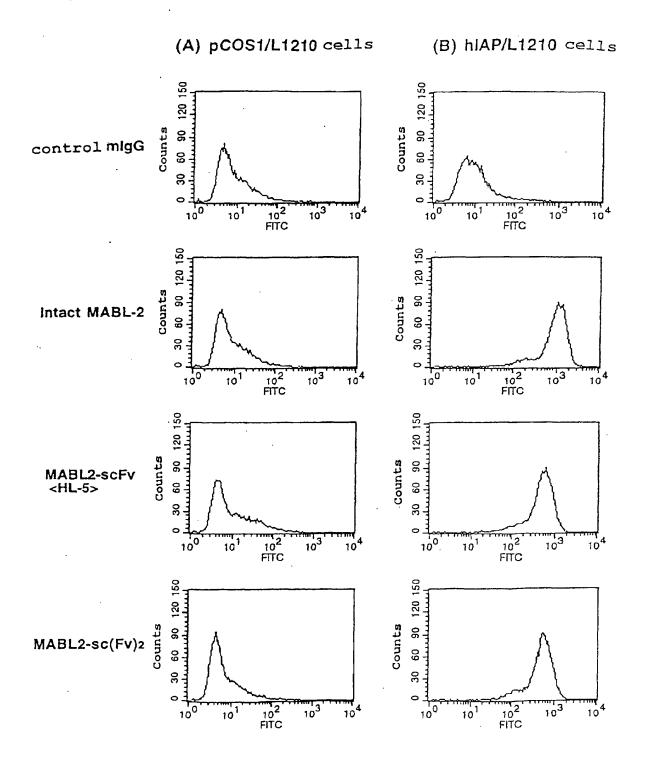


Fig. 43

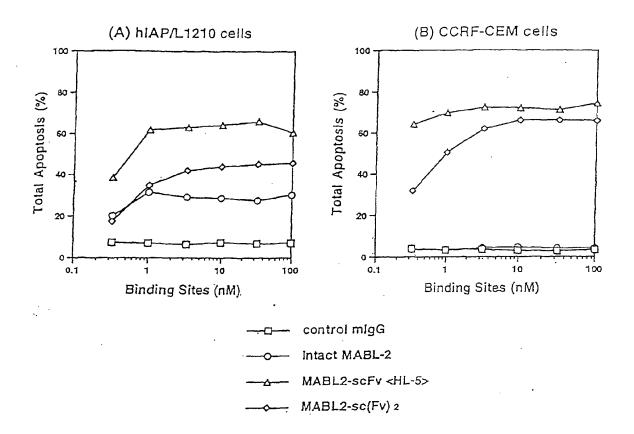


Fig. 44

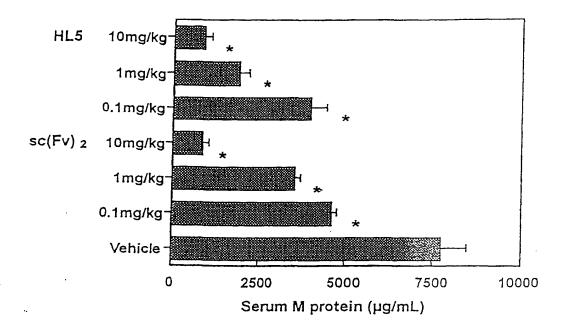


Fig. 45

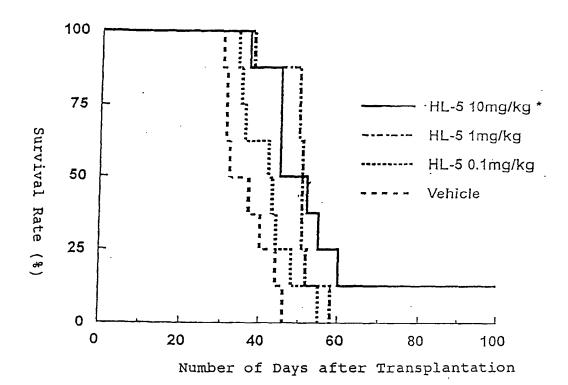
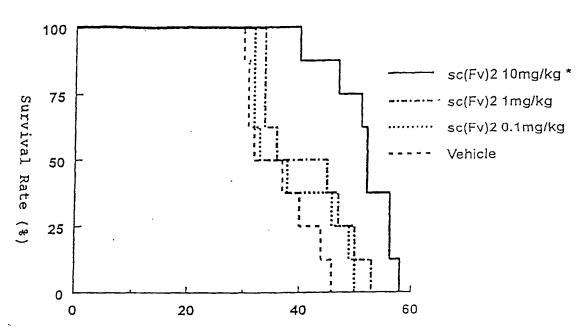


Fig. 46



Number of Days after Transplantation



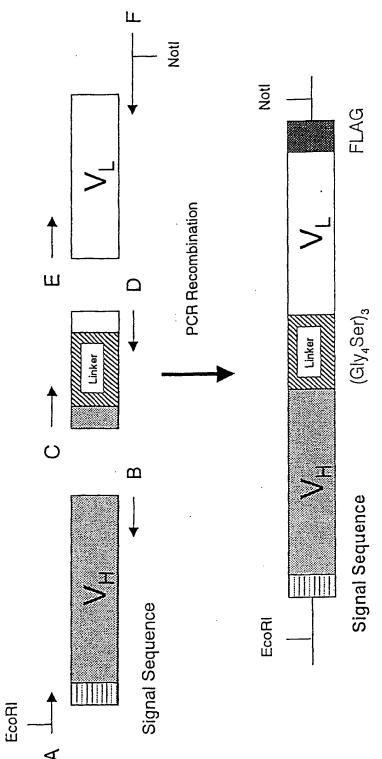


Fig. 48

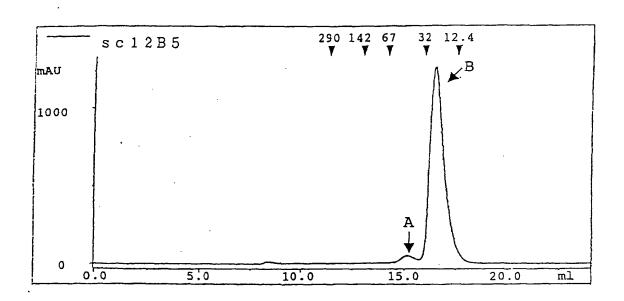
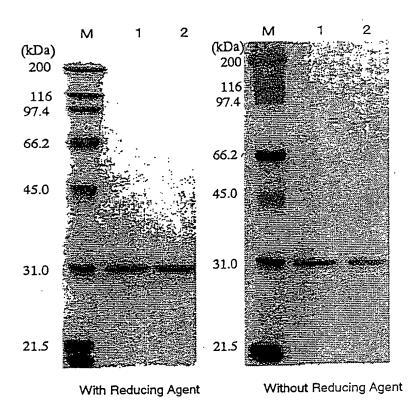


Fig. 49



M:MW marker

1:sc12B5 fractionA 2:sc12B5 fractionB

Fig. 50

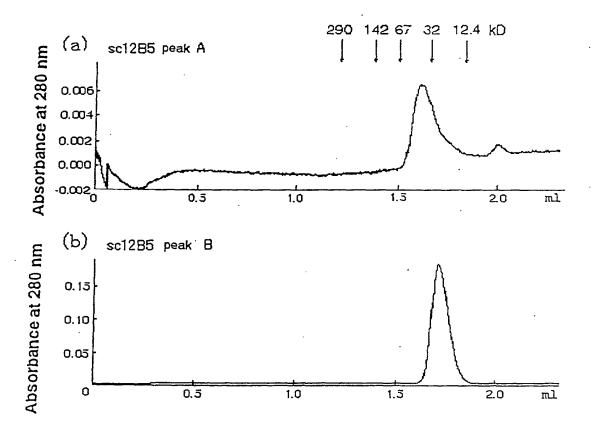


Fig. 51

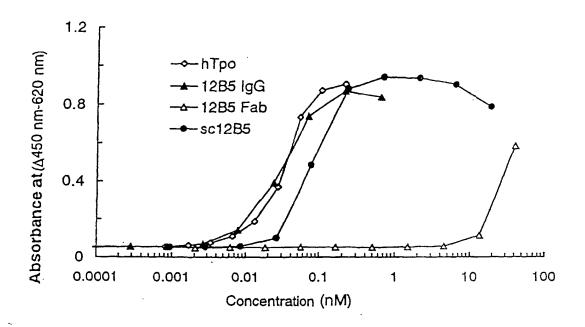
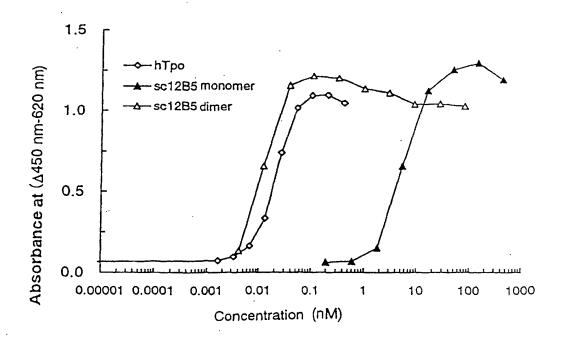
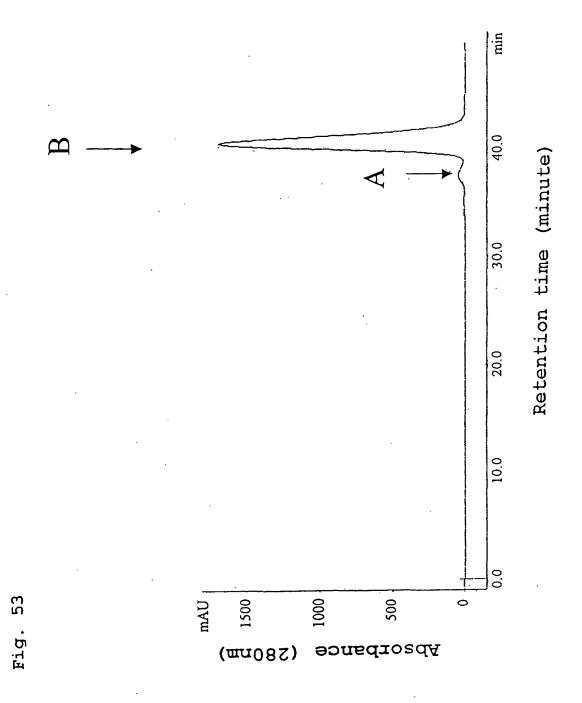


Fig. 52





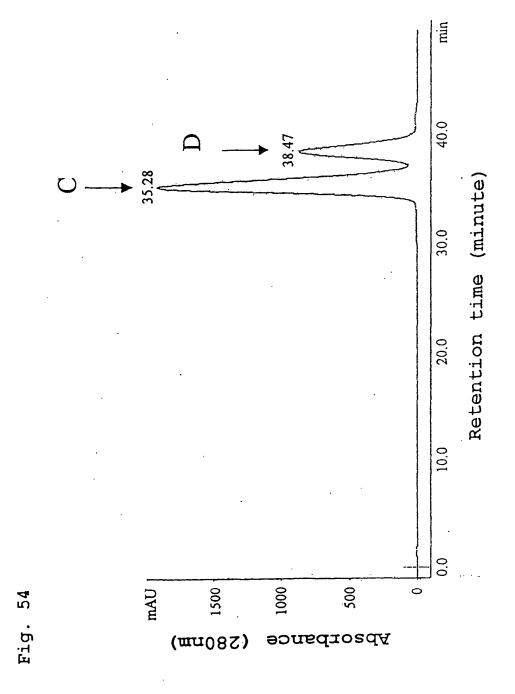


Fig. 55

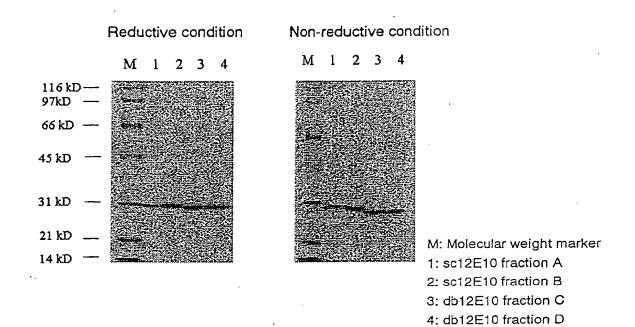


Fig. 56 (sc12E10) 42kD **↓** 37.17 sc3 peak A mAU 5.0 Absorbance (280nm) 4.0 3.0 2.0 1.0 0.0 -1.0 0.0 10.0 20.0 40.0 30.0 min Retention time (minute) 20kD sc3 peak B mAU41:24 Absorbance (280nm) 60.0 40.0 20.0 0.0 20.0 0.0 10.0 30.0 40.0 min

Retention time (minute)

Fig. 57

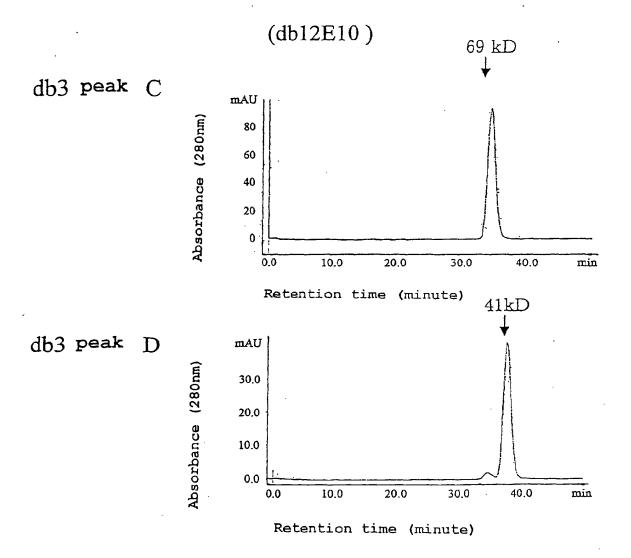


Fig. 58

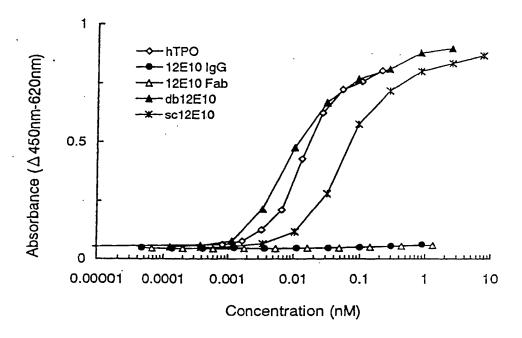
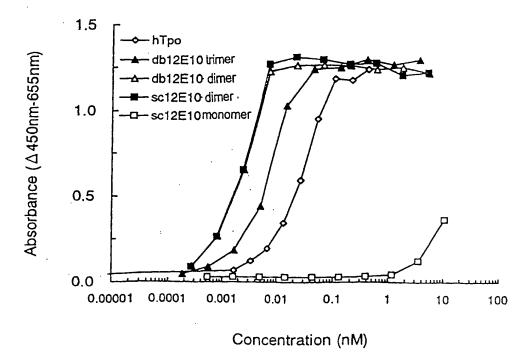


Fig. 59



## EP 1 327 680 A1

## INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.

PCT/JP01/09259

		<del></del>	
A. CLASS	SIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER C1 <sup>7</sup> C12N15/09, 15/62, C07K16/2	28, A61K39/395	
According t	o International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both na	ational classification and IPC	
B. FIELD	SSEARCHED		
	ocumentation searched (classification system followed C1 C12N15/09, 15/62, C07K16/2		
}			
Documentat	ion searched other than minimum documentation to the	e extent that such documents are included	in the fields searched
Electronic d JICS	ata base consulted during the international search (name of FILE (JOIS), MEDLINE (STN), W	ne of data base and, where practicable, sea PI (DIALOG), BIOSIS (DIA	rch terms used) LOG)
C. DOCU	MENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT		
Category*	Citation of document, with indication, where ap	opropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
Y	Bijia DENG et al., "An Agonist Antibody to the Human c-Mpl Red Megakaryocytopoiesis", Blood, 15 No.6, pages 1981 to 1988	ceptor Stimulayes	1-40
Y	US 5885574 A (Amgen Inc.), 23 March, 1999 (23.03.99), & JP 2000-95800 A & EP 77396 & WO 96/03438 A	2 B1	1-40
Y	KIPRIYANOV et al., "Bispecific Cell-Mediated Lysis of Malignant Cancer, (1998), Vol.77, No.5,	t Human B Cells", Int. J.	1-40
Y	WO 00/53634 A (Chugai Pharmaceu 14 September, 2000 (14.09.00), & EP 1167388 A	utical Co., Ltd.),	1-40
А	Ming-Hong XIE et al., "Direct of involvement in acetycholine receidentification of agonist ScFv" August, 1997, Vol.15, No.8, pag	eptor clustering through , Nature Biotechnology,	1-40
Furthe	documents are listed in the continuation of Box C.	See patent family annex.	
* Special categories of cited documents: "1" later documen "A" document defining the general state of the art which is not priority date at		priority date and not in conflict with the	e application but cited to
"E" carlier	nsidered to be of particular relevance understand the principle or theory underlying the invention document but published on or after the international filing "X" understand the principle or theory underlying the invention cannot		
"L" docume			
cited to establish the publication date of another citation or other special reason (as specified)  "O" document of particular relevance; the claimed invention considered to involve an inventive step when the document referring to an oral disclasure, use, exhibition or other combined with one or more other such documents, such			when the document is documents, such
Date of the actual completion of the international search 29 January, 2002 (29.01.02)  Date of mailing of the international search report 05 February, 2002 (05.02.02)			
Name and mailing address of the ISA/ Japanese Patent Office		Authorized officer	
Faesimile No.		Telephone No.	

Form PCT/ISA/210 (second sheet) (July 1992)

## INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.
PCT/JP01/09259

Category*	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No
A A	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages  EP 1035132 A (Chugai Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd.), 13 September, 2000 (13.09.00),  & WO 99/12973 A	Relevant to claim No

Form PCT/ISA/210 (continuation of second sheet) (July 1992)